# ASYMPTOTIC NORMALITY OF HIGHER ORDER TURING FORMULAE 

by<br>Jie Chang

A dissertation submitted to the faculty of The University of North Carolina at Charlotte in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy in Applied Mathematics

Charlotte

2022

Approved by:

Dr. Michael Grabchak

Dr. Jiancheng Jiang

Dr. Eliana Christou

Dr. Donald Jacobs

Jie Chang
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED


#### Abstract

JIE CHANG. Asymptotic Normality of Higher Order Turing Formulae. (Under the direction of DR. MICHAEL GRABCHAK)

Higher order Turing formulae, denoted as $T_{r}$ for $r \in \mathbf{Z}^{+}$, are a powerful result allowing one to estimate the total probability associated with words from a random piece of writing, which have been observed exactly $r$ times in a random sample. In particular $T_{0}$ estimates the probability of seeing words not appearing in the sample. To perform statistical inference, e.g., constructing the asymptotic confidence intervals, the asymptotic properties of the higher Turing formulae need to be studied.

In this thesis we extend the validity of the asymptotic normality beyond the previously proven cases by establishing a sufficient and necessary condition for the asymptotic normality of higher order Turing formulae when the underlying distribution is both fixed and changing. We also conduct simulation studies with the complete works of William Shakespeare and data generated from different underlying distributions to check the finite sample performance of the derived asymptotic confidence interval.

Based on our theoretical results we also developed two methodologies for authorship detection with real twitter data analysis.


## DEDICATION

To my lovely daughter, Ke, who is my everlasting light whenever I am in a dark life tunnel.

## ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

I must start by expressing my sincere and deepest thanks to my advisor, Dr. Michael Grabchak, for his guidance, constant support and encouragement throughout those four years. I learned from him not only knowledge but also science attitudes, which I shall carry forever. I will never forget in those weekly meetings he demonstrated repeatedly and patiently to clear my thoughts whenever I got stuck in these proofs. He put faith in me and gave me flexibility when I was having a hard time after I gave birth to my daughter. It was from him that I learned the beauty of mathematics and I am proud of choosing him as my academic advisor and life mentor.

I would also like to extend my thanks to Dr. Jiancheng Jiang, Dr. Eliana Christou, and Dr. Donald Jacobs for serving on my committee. I also want to thank Dr. Zhiyi Zhang for the talk on Turing formula in the UNC Charlotte Probability Seminar, which inspired me to study further on this topic.

Thanks also go to Dr. Shaozhong Deng and Dr. Mohammad A. Kazemi for the academic and program advice. My appreciation also goes to my friends, Masoumeh Sheikhi, Yunfei Xia, Xiaoyun Chen, Xueji Wang, and Yuehan Shao for their encouragement and companionship throughout my Ph.D study.

As a first generation college student, I must thank my parents for not setting limits but being unconditionally supportive during my study. I thank my grandma for raising me up. I also thank my husband for his encouragements and supports. Without their love, I could not have completed this thesis.

Finally, I would like to thank the UNC Charlotte Department of Mathematics and Statistics for the teaching assistant position, the graduate school for the financial support from the GASP grants, and the ISSO for all the international student service.

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

LIST OF FIGURES ..... viii
CHAPTER 1: INTRODUCTION ..... 1
CHAPTER 2: NECESSARY AND SUFFICIENT CONDITIONS FOR ASYMPTOTIC NORMALITY OF HIGHER ORDER TURING FORMULAE
2.1. Introduction ..... 4
2.2. Mathematical Framework ..... 4
2.3. Poisson Case ..... 6
2.3.1. Poisson Case with Fixed Distribution ..... 6
2.3.2. Poisson Case with Changing Distribution ..... 9
2.4. Deterministic Case ..... 13
2.4.1. Deterministic Case with Fixed Distribution ..... 13
2.4.2. Deterministic Case with Changing Distribution ..... 16
2.5. Example Distributions ..... 19
2.5.1. Fixed Discrete Pareto distributions ..... 19
2.5.2. Changing Geometric Distributions ..... 25
CHAPTER 3: SIMULATION STUDY ..... 33
3.1. Theoretical Data Simulation Methodology and Results ..... 33
3.2. Literature Work Simulation Methodology and Results ..... 35
CHAPTER 4: DATA APPLICATIONS ..... 37
4.1. Data Application Methodology ..... 37
4.2. Data Application Results ..... 38

CHAPTER 5: PROOFS 43
5.1. Limit Theorems for Infinite Sums 43
5.2. Proofs for Section 2.3 48

| 5.2.1. Proofs for Section | 2.3 .1 | 48 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |


| 5.2.2. Proofs for Section 2.3 .2 | 57 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |

5.3. Proofs for Section 2.4 68
5.3.1. Proofs for Section 2.4 .1 68

| 5.3.2. Proofs for Section | 2.4 .2 | 97 |
| :--- | :--- | :--- |

REFERENCES 127

## LIST OF FIGURES

FIGURE 3.1: Plots of simulation study for data generated from theoretical distributions.

FIGURE 3.2: Plots of simulation study with data from the complete works of William Shakespeare.

FIGURE 4.1: Plots of interval comparison between two twitter account users

FIGURE 4.2: Plots of statistical test for two twitter account users. 40
FIGURE 4.3: Plots of interval comparison between top 5 twitter users. 41
FIGURE 4.4: Plots of statistical test for top 5 twitter users. 42

## CHAPTER 1: INTRODUCTION

"Those who can imagine anything, can create the impossible." - Alan Turing

Given a random piece of an author's work, how can we estimate the probability of the author using a word that has not been used before or the probability of using a word that has been used exactly $r$ times in the sample piece? This problem can be generalized to many other practical situation where data has no natural ordering and is categorical in nature, for example, in ecology the words may represent the species in an ecosystem, in biomedical applications they may represent different types of cancer cells in a tumor. Statistical properties of the probability when $r=0$, which corresponds to the probability of seeing something that has not been seen before and is called the missing mass, have been studies in e.g. [1, 2, 3, 4]. Applications of estimating these probabilities arise in many fields including: ecology [5] 6] [7], genomics [8, natural language processing [9] [10], authorship attribution [11] [12] [13], and computer networks [14.

It has been long recognized that the usual maximum likelihood estimator does not work well for estimating such probabilities. However, Alan Turing developed an alternate approach by giving a mind-bending nonparametric estimator when he was working to decode the Enigma cipher during World War II. It was first introduced by his assistant I.J. Good in [15], and has come to be called Turing's formula or the Good-Turing formula. Turing's intuitive explanation of this formula was claimed to be given to Good, but has been lost, see [15]. Nevertheless, use of the estimator is justified by its many statistical properties.

One of the earliest studies of the statistical properties of Turing's formula is [16],
where it is shown that the estimator is not unbiased, but that it would be if we had an additional observation. Detailed formulas for the bias can be found in [17] and [13]. Conditions for consistency are given in [18] and a simulation study focused on the rate of convergence is given in [19]. The problem of asymptotic normality has primarily been studied in the case when $r=0$. In this case, sufficient conditions are given in [20], 21], and [22] and a necessary and sufficient condition is given in [23]. When $r>0$, sufficient conditions are given in [24] and [25]. These results, along with a wealth of additional information, are summarized in the recent monograph on Turing's formula [26].

In this thesis we extend the validity of the asymptotic normality beyond the previously proven cases by giving necessary and sufficient conditions for the asymptotic normality of Turing's formula for any $r \geq 0$ when the underlying distribution is both fixed and changing.

The rest of this thesis is organized as follows. In Chapter 2 we present our theoretical results. First we introduce our mathematical framework, next we prove the case where the number of observations follows a Poisson distribution, then we extend our results to a general deterministic case by approximation and introduce a formula to construct the asymptotic confidence interval only with knowledge of the sample, and last we give two examples of distributions where our conditions are satisfied. In Chapter 3 we conduct simulation studies with the complete works of William Shakespeare and data generated from different underlying distributions to check the finite sample performance of the derived asymptotic confidence interval. In Chapter 4 we use our theoretical results to develop two methodologies for authorship detection. We further apply them to analyze real twitter data and present the results. We postponed proofs to Chapter 5, where details of proofs for the results in Chapter 2 can be found along with several lemmas that may be of independent interest.

Before proceeding we introduce some notation. For two sequences of real numbers
$\left\{a_{n}\right\}$ and $\left\{b_{n}\right\}$, we write $a_{n} \sim b_{n}$ if $a_{n} / b_{n} \rightarrow 1$. We write $\lfloor\cdot\rfloor$ and $\lceil\cdot\rceil$ to denote the floor and ceiling functions, respectively. We write $1_{A}$ to to denote the indicator function on set $A$. We write $N(0,1)$ to denote the standard normal distribution and $\operatorname{Pois}(\lambda)$ to denote a Poisson distribution with mean $\lambda$. We write $1_{[\ldots]}$ to denote the indicator function on event [...].

## CHAPTER 2: NECESSARY AND SUFFICIENT CONDITIONS FOR ASYMPTOTIC NORMALITY OF HIGHER ORDER TURING FORMULAE

### 2.1 Introduction

Turing formulae are estimators of the total probability/mass of letters observed exactly $r$ times in a random sample. It is not a conventional estimator as it estimates a quantity that depends not only on the population, but on the random sample as well. Though Turing's intuitive explanation for the Good-Turing formula has been lost, see Good [15], attempts to justify its use has never stopped and many applications have been inspired in different fields. In this chapter we study the asymptotic behavior of one modification of Turing formulae for any order and give the necessary and sufficient conditions for it to enrich the literature. Our results allow for many situations that were not covered by previously available sufficient conditions.

We begin by introducing our mathematical framework. Then the main theoretical results are presented for the Poisson case and the Deterministic case, respectively, and their definitions and schemes will be discussed in the following subsections. Two theoretical distribution examples are given in the last subsection to demonstrate how our asymptotic normality conditions can be satisfied.

The Poisson case is studied first as a foundation for proving the deterministic case, nevertheless, it contains results of independent interest. Then the Deterministic case is approximated by the Poisson case.

### 2.2 Mathematical Framework

Now we formulate our mathematical scheme in an alphabet context for a simple fixed case.

Let the alphabet $\mathcal{A}=\left\{a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}, \ldots\right\}$ be a finite or countably infinite alphabet with associated probability measure $\mathcal{P}_{m}=\left\{p_{a, m}: a \in \mathcal{A}\right\}$ for $m=1,2,3, \ldots$. If there is a distribution $\mathcal{P}$ with $\mathcal{P}_{m}=\mathcal{P}$ for every $m$, we say that the distribution is fixed. Otherwise, we say that it is changing. In particular applications the letters of $\mathcal{A}$ may correspond to species in an ecosystem, words in the English language, types of cancer cells in a tumor, or another quantity of interest.

Let $X_{1}, X_{2}, \ldots, X_{n}$ be a random sample on alphabet $\mathcal{A}$ with distribution $\mathcal{P}$. For each $a \in \mathcal{A}$, let $y_{a}^{\prime}=\sum_{i=1}^{n} 1_{\left[X_{i}=a\right]}$ be the sample count of letter $a$ and let $\hat{p}_{a}=\frac{\sum_{i=1}^{n}{ }_{\left[X_{i}=a\right]}}{n}=$ $\frac{y_{a}^{\prime}}{n}$ be the sample proportion of letter $a$. For $r=0,1,2, \ldots, n$, let

$$
N_{r}^{\prime}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}^{\prime}=r\right]}
$$

be the number of letters observed exactly $r$ times in the sample, and let

$$
\pi_{r}^{\prime}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}^{\prime}=r\right]}
$$

be the total mass of all letters observed exactly $r$ times in the sample. Define further, for $r=0,1,2, \ldots,(n-1)$,

$$
T_{r}^{\prime}=\frac{N_{r+1}^{\prime}}{n}(r+1) .
$$

We call $T_{r}^{\prime}$ the $r$ th order Turing formula. It is an estimator of $\pi_{r}^{\prime}$. We notice that there are slightly different versions for Turing's formula used in [24] and [25] for $r \geq 1$. Specifically, they use $T_{r}^{*}=\frac{N_{r+1}^{\prime}}{n-r}(r+1)$. Asymptotically there is no difference and we use $T_{r}^{\prime}$ for convenience. We note that $T_{r}^{\prime}$ is the form that was originally introduced in [15.

Our ultimate goal is to find conditions for asymptotic normality, specifically when
there exists a function $g$ such that

$$
g(n)\left(T_{r}^{\prime}-\pi_{r}^{\prime}\right) \xrightarrow{d} N(0,1) .
$$

### 2.3 Poisson Case

In this section we discuss two cases where the sample size is random and follows a Poisson distribution. One case is when there is one Poisson distribution $\mathcal{P}$ on the $\operatorname{alphabet} \mathcal{A}$, which we say that the distribution is fixed. The other case is when there is a sequence of Poisson distributions $\mathcal{P}_{n}$ on the alphabet $\mathcal{A}$, which we say that the distribution is changing.

### 2.3.1 Poisson Case with Fixed Distribution

We begin with the Poisson case with a fixed distribution, where the sample size $N \sim \operatorname{Pois}(\lambda)$ and $\lambda \rightarrow \infty$. Let $y_{a}(\lambda)$ be the number of times that we saw letter $a$ in the sample. By Poisson thinning, these are independent Poisson random variables with

$$
\mathrm{E}\left[y_{a}(\lambda)\right]=\lambda p_{a} .
$$

For $r=0,1,2, \ldots, n$, let

$$
N_{r}=N_{r}(\lambda)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]}
$$

be the number of letters observed exactly $r$ times in the sample, and let

$$
\pi_{r}=\pi_{r}(\lambda)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]}
$$

be the total mass of all letters observed exactly $r$ times in the sample. Define further,
for $r=0,1,2, \ldots,(n-1)$,

$$
T_{r}=T_{r}(\lambda)=\frac{N_{r+1}}{\lambda}(r+1) .
$$

We call $T_{r}$ the $r$ th order Turing formula. It is an estimator of $\pi_{r}$.
Our goal is to find conditions for asymptotic normality.
Note that

$$
\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r}\right]=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\lambda\left(p_{a}\right)^{r}}{r!}
$$

and

$$
\mathrm{E}\left[\lambda \pi_{r}\right]=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}
$$

Now set

$$
\lambda\left(T_{r}(\lambda)-\pi_{r}(\lambda)\right)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} Y_{a}
$$

where

$$
Y_{a}=(r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r+1\right]}-\lambda p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]} .
$$

$Y_{a}^{\prime} s$ are independent random variables, because $Y_{a}$ is a function only of $y_{a}$ and they are independent random variables. Since $\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right] \cap\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r+1\right]=\emptyset$, we have

$$
Y_{a}^{2}=(r+1)^{2} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r+1\right]}+\lambda^{2} p_{a}^{2} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]} .
$$

It follows that

$$
\mathrm{E}\left[Y_{a}\right]=e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}-\lambda p_{a} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r}}{r!}=0
$$

and

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sigma_{a, \lambda}^{2} & =\operatorname{Var}\left(Y_{a}\right) \\
& =\mathrm{E}\left[Y_{a}^{2}\right] \\
& =(r+1) e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}+\lambda p_{a} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} \\
& =\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a}\right) e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let

$$
s_{\lambda}^{2}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sigma_{a, \lambda}^{2}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a}\right) e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!},
$$

and note that

$$
s_{\lambda}^{2}=(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]+(r+2)(r+1) \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}\right] .
$$

Now we give main results for this case.

Theorem 1. Assume that $s_{\lambda} \rightarrow \infty$ as $\lambda \rightarrow \infty$. We have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} s_{\lambda}^{-2} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}}\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{(r+2)} 1_{\left[\lambda p_{a} \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda}\right]}=0 \quad \forall \epsilon>0 \tag{2.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

if and only if

$$
\frac{\lambda}{s_{\lambda}}\left(T_{r}(\lambda)-\pi_{r}(\lambda)\right) \xrightarrow[\lambda \rightarrow \infty]{d} N(0,1)
$$

Corollary 1. If the conditions in Theorem 1 and (2.1) hold, then

$$
P\left(\left|\frac{T_{r}(\lambda)}{\pi_{r}(\lambda)}-1\right|>\epsilon\right) \rightarrow 0 \quad \forall \epsilon>0
$$

(i.e., $\frac{T_{r}(\lambda)}{\pi_{r}(\lambda)} \xrightarrow{p} 1$ ).

Corollary 2. Let

$$
\left(\hat{s}_{\lambda}\right)^{2}=(r+1)^{2} N_{r+1}+(r+2)(r+1) N_{r+2} .
$$

If the conditions in Theorem 1 hold, then $\left(\hat{s}_{\lambda}\right)^{2}$ is a consistent estimator of $s_{\lambda}^{2}$, i.e., as $\lambda \rightarrow \infty$, for all $\epsilon>0$

$$
P\left(\left|\frac{\left(\hat{s}_{\lambda}\right)^{2}}{s_{\lambda}^{2}}-1\right|>\epsilon\right) \rightarrow 0
$$

### 2.3.2 Poisson Case with Changing Distribution

Now we come to the Poisson case with a changing distribution. Consider a sequence of positive real numbers $\left\{\lambda_{n}\right\}$ such that $\lambda_{n} \rightarrow \infty$. We assume the sample size $N_{n} \sim$ $\operatorname{Pois}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)$, and the corresponding underlying distribution $\mathcal{P}_{n}=\left\{p_{a, n}: a \in \mathcal{A}\right\}$ where $\mathcal{A}=\left\{a_{1}, a_{2}, a_{3}, \ldots\right\}$ is a countably infinite alphabet. We are given a random sample of size $N_{n}$ on alphabet $\mathcal{A}$ with distribution $\mathcal{P}_{n}$.

Let $y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)$ be the number of times that we see letter a in the sample. These are independent Poisson random variables with

$$
\mathrm{E}\left[y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)\right]=\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}
$$

For $r=0,1,2, \ldots$, let

$$
N_{r, n}=N_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=r\right]}
$$

be the number of letters observed exactly $r$ times in the sample, and let

$$
\pi_{r, n}=\pi_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=r\right]}
$$

be the total mass of all letters observed exactly $r$ times in the sample. Define further, for $\mathrm{r}=0,1,2, \ldots,(\mathrm{n}-1)$,

$$
T_{r, n}=T_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=\frac{N_{r+1, n}}{\lambda_{n}}(r+1)
$$

We call $T_{r, n}$ the $r$ th order Turing formula. It is an estimator of $\pi_{r, n}$. Our goal is to find conditions for asymptotic normality.

Note that

$$
\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r, n}\right]=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r}}{r!}
$$

and

$$
\mathrm{E}\left[\lambda_{n} \pi_{r, n}\right]=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}
$$

Now set

$$
\lambda_{n}\left(T_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)-\pi_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)\right)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} Y_{a, n}
$$

where

$$
Y_{a, n}=(r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=r+1\right]}-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=r\right]}
$$

are independent random variables. Since $\left[y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=r\right] \cap\left[y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=r+1\right]=\emptyset$, we have

$$
Y_{a, n}^{2}=(r+1)^{2} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=r+1\right]}+\lambda_{n}^{2} p_{a, n}^{2} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=r\right]}
$$

It follows that

$$
\mathrm{E}\left[Y_{a, n}\right]=e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n} e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r}}{r!}=0
$$

and

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sigma_{a, \lambda_{n}}^{2} & =\operatorname{Var}\left(Y_{a, n}\right) \\
& =\mathrm{E}\left[Y_{a, n}^{2}\right] \\
& =(r+1) e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}+\lambda_{n} p_{a, n} e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} \\
& =\left(r+1+\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right) e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let

$$
s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sigma_{a, \lambda_{n}}^{2}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(r+1+\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right) e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!},
$$

and note that

$$
s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}=(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+(r+2)(r+1) \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right] .
$$

Note further that, in this case, Turing's formula is unbiased and we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left[T_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)\right]=\frac{1}{\lambda_{n}} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}=\mathrm{E}\left[\pi_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)\right] . \tag{2.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

The main results for this case is given as follows.
Theorem 2. Assume that $s_{\lambda_{n}} \rightarrow \infty$ as $\lambda_{n} \rightarrow \infty$ and $\lambda_{n} \rightarrow \infty$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$. We have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{\lambda_{n}}^{-2} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}}\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{(r+2)} 1_{\left[\lambda_{n} p_{a, n} \geq \epsilon s \lambda_{n}\right]}=0 \quad \forall \epsilon>0 \tag{2.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

if and only if

$$
\frac{\lambda_{n}}{s_{\lambda_{n}}}\left(T_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)-\pi_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)\right) \xrightarrow[n \rightarrow \infty]{d} N(0,1) .
$$

Corollary 3. If the conditions in Theorem 2 and (2.3) hold, then

$$
P\left(\left|\frac{T_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)}{\pi_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)}-1\right|>\epsilon\right) \rightarrow 0 \quad \forall \epsilon>0
$$

(i.e., $\frac{T_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)}{\pi_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)} \xrightarrow{p} 1$ ).

Corollary 4. Let

$$
\left(\hat{s}_{\lambda_{n}}\right)^{2}=(r+1)^{2} N_{r+1}+(r+2)(r+1) N_{r+2} .
$$

If the conditions in Theorem 2 hold, then $\left(\hat{s}_{\lambda_{n}}\right)^{2}$ is a consistent estimator of $s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}$, i.e., as $\lambda_{n} \rightarrow \infty$, for all $\epsilon>0$

$$
P\left(\left|\frac{\left(\hat{s}_{\lambda_{n}}\right)^{2}}{s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}}-1\right|>\epsilon\right) \rightarrow 0
$$

Proof. Since $(r+1)^{2}>0$ and $(r+2)(r+1)>0$, the result is an application of Lemma 7

When $s_{\lambda_{n}}$ does not approach infinity we do not get asymptotic normality. Instead, we get a Poisson distribution in the limit. We now give conditions for the Poisson approximation in this case.

Theorem 3. Fix $r \in\{0,1,2, \ldots\}$. Assume that $s_{\lambda_{n}, n} \rightarrow c \in(0, \infty)$ and set $c^{*}=$ $c^{2} /(r+1)^{2}$. If (2.3) holds, then $\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right] \rightarrow c^{*}, \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right] \rightarrow 0$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left(\frac{\lambda_{n}}{r+1} \pi_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)-c^{*}\right)^{2} \rightarrow 0, \frac{\lambda_{n}}{r+1} \pi_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right) \xrightarrow{p} c^{*} \tag{2.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\frac{\lambda_{n}}{r+1} T_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right) \xrightarrow{d} \operatorname{Pois}\left(c^{*}\right) .
$$

### 2.4 Deterministic Case

In this section we move to the case where the sample size is deterministic, hereafter called the Deterministic case. We consider situations when the underlying distribution is both fixed and changing. Here when we say that the distribution is fixed, it means that there is one $\mathcal{P}_{m}$ for all $m=1,2,3, \ldots$ Otherwise, we say that the distribution is changing.

### 2.4.1 Deterministic Case with Fixed Distribution

First we introduce the deterministic case when the underlying distribution is fixed.
Now consider the case of a deterministic sample size $n$. Without loss of generality let $C=\left\{C_{\lambda}: \lambda \geq 0\right\}$, which is a Poisson process with rate 1 , thus $\mathrm{E}\left[C_{\lambda}\right]=\lambda$. Let $y_{a}^{\prime}(n)$ be the counts in the first $n$ observations and let $y_{a}(\lambda)$ be the counts in the first
$C_{\lambda}$ observations. For $r=0,1,2, \ldots$, let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& N_{r}^{\prime}(n)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]} \\
& \pi_{r}^{\prime}(n)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}
\end{aligned}
$$

For $r=0,1,2, \ldots,(n-1)$, let

$$
T_{r}^{\prime}(n)=\frac{N_{r+1}^{\prime}(n)}{n}(r+1)
$$

It is readily checked that

$$
\mathrm{E}\left[\pi_{r}^{\prime}\right]=\binom{n}{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a}^{r+1}\left(1-p_{a}\right)^{n-r} \text { and } \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r}^{\prime}\right]=\binom{n}{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a}^{r}\left(1-p_{a}\right)^{n-r}
$$

Its bias is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left[T_{r}^{\prime}-\pi_{r}^{\prime}\right]=\binom{n}{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a}^{r+1}\left(1-p_{a}\right)^{n-r-1}\left(p_{a}-\frac{r}{n}\right) . \tag{2.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

We now give our main results for this case.

Theorem 4. Fix $r \in\{0,1,2, \ldots\}$. Assume that $s_{n} \rightarrow \infty$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$ and

$$
\frac{s_{n}}{\sqrt{n}} \rightarrow 0
$$

In this case

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}^{-2} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-n p_{a}}\left(n p_{a}\right)^{(r+2)} 1_{\left[n p_{a} \geq \epsilon s_{n}\right]}=0 \quad \forall \epsilon>0 \tag{2.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

if and only if

$$
\frac{n}{s_{n}}\left(T_{r}^{\prime}(n)-\pi_{r}^{\prime}(n)\right) \xrightarrow{d} N(0,1)
$$

Corollary 5. In the Poissonized case

$$
s_{n}^{2}=(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]+(r+2)(r+1) \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}\right]
$$

and in the deterministic case

$$
\left(s_{n}^{\prime}\right)^{2}=(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]+(r+2)(r+1) \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]
$$

Fix $r \in\{0,1,2, \ldots\}$. If $s_{n} \rightarrow \infty$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, then $\left(s_{n}^{\prime}\right)^{2} \sim s_{n}^{2}$, i.e.

$$
\frac{\left(s_{n}^{\prime}\right)^{2}}{s_{n}^{2}} \xrightarrow{p} 1
$$

Corollary 6. If the conditions in Theorem 4 hold, then 2.6) if and only if

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{n}{s_{n}^{\prime}}\left(T_{r}^{\prime}(n)-\pi_{r}^{\prime}(n)\right) \xrightarrow{d} N(0,1) \tag{2.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

Corollary 7. If the conditions in Theorem 4 and (2.7) hold, then

$$
P\left(\left|\frac{T_{r}^{\prime}(n)}{\pi_{r}^{\prime}(n)}-1\right|>\epsilon\right) \rightarrow 0 \quad \forall \epsilon>0
$$

(i.e., $\frac{T_{r}^{\prime}(n)}{\pi_{r}^{\prime}(n)} \xrightarrow{p} 1$ ).

Corollary 8. For the deterministic case let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& s_{n}^{2}=(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]+(r+2)(r+1) \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right] \\
& \left(\hat{s}_{n}\right)^{2}=(r+1)^{2} N_{r+1}^{\prime}+(r+2)(r+1) N_{r+2}^{\prime} .
\end{aligned}
$$

If the conditions in Theorem 4 hold, $\left(\hat{s}_{n}\right)^{2}$ is a consistent estimator of $s_{n}^{2}$, i.e., as $n \rightarrow \infty$, for all $\epsilon>0$

$$
P\left(\left|\frac{\left(\hat{s}_{n}\right)^{2}}{s_{n}^{2}}-1\right|>\epsilon\right) \rightarrow 0
$$

### 2.4.2 Deterministic Case with Changing Distribution

In this subsection we show results for Deterministic case when the underlying distribution is changing.

Consider the deterministic case of a fixed sample of size $n . C=\left\{C_{\lambda}: \lambda \geq 0\right\}$ is a Poisson Process with rate 1 , where $\mathrm{E}_{n}\left[C_{\lambda}\right]=\lambda$. Let $y_{a, n}^{\prime}(n)$ be the counts in the first $n$ observations and let $y_{a, n}(\lambda)$ be the counts in the first $C_{\lambda}$ observations.

For $r=0,1,2, \ldots$, let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& N_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]} \\
& \pi_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}
\end{aligned}
$$

For $r=0,1,2, \ldots,(n-1)$, let

$$
T_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)=\frac{N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}(n)}{n}(r+1)
$$

It is readily checked that

$$
\mathrm{E}\left[\pi_{r, n}^{\prime}\right]=\binom{n}{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{r+1}\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-r} \text { and } \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r, n}^{\prime}\right]=\binom{n}{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{r}\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-r}
$$

Its bias is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left[T_{r, n}^{\prime}-\pi_{r, n}^{\prime}\right]=\binom{n}{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{r+1}\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-r-1}\left(p_{a, n}-\frac{r}{n}\right) . \tag{2.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

We now give our main results for asymptotic normality in the Deterministic case with a changing distribution.

Theorem 5. Fix $r \in\{0,1,2, \ldots\}$. Assume that $s_{n, n} \rightarrow \infty$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$ and

$$
\frac{s_{n, n}}{\sqrt{n}} \rightarrow 0
$$

In this case

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n, n}^{-2} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-n p_{a, n}}\left(n p_{a, n}\right)^{(r+2)} 1_{\left[n p_{a, n} \geq \epsilon s_{n, n}\right]}=0 \quad \forall \epsilon>0 \tag{2.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

if and only if

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{n}{s_{n, n}}\left(T_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)-\pi_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)\right) \xrightarrow{d} N(0,1) \tag{2.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

Corollary 9. In the Poissonized case

$$
s_{n, n}^{2}=(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+(r+2)(r+1) \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right],
$$

and in the deterministic case

$$
\left(s_{n, n}^{\prime}\right)^{2}=(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}\right]+(r+2)(r+1) \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}^{\prime}\right] .
$$

If the conditions in Theorem 5 hold, then $\left(s_{n, n}^{\prime}\right)^{2} \sim s_{n, n}^{2}$, i.e.

$$
\frac{\left(s_{n, n}^{\prime}\right)^{2}}{s_{n, n}^{2}} \xrightarrow{p} 1 .
$$

Corollary 10. If the conditions in Theorem 5hold, then 2.9) if and only if

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{n\left(T_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)-\pi_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)\right)}{s_{n, n}^{\prime}} \xrightarrow{d} N(0,1) . \tag{2.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

Corollary 11. If the conditions in Theorem 5hold, then (2.11) if and only if

$$
P\left(\left|\frac{T_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)}{\pi_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)}-1\right|>\epsilon\right) \rightarrow 0 \quad \forall \epsilon>0
$$

(i.e., $\frac{T_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)}{\pi_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)} \xrightarrow{p} 1$ ).

Corollary 12. For the deterministic case let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left(s_{n, n}^{\prime}\right)^{2}=(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}\right]+(r+2)(r+1) \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}^{\prime}\right] \\
& \left(\hat{s}_{n, n}^{\prime}\right)^{2}=(r+1)^{2} N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}+(r+2)(r+1) N_{r+2, n}^{\prime}
\end{aligned}
$$

If the conditions in Theorem 5 hold, then $\left(\hat{s}_{n, n}^{\prime}\right)^{2}$ is a consistent estimator of $\left(s_{n, n}^{\prime}\right)^{2}$, i.e., as $n \rightarrow \infty$, for all $\epsilon>0$

$$
P\left(\left|\frac{\left(\hat{s}_{n, n}^{\prime}\right)^{2}}{\left(s_{n, n}^{\prime}\right)^{2}}-1\right|>\epsilon\right) \rightarrow 0
$$

In practical applications it is most useful to take $\hat{s}_{r, n}^{\prime}$ in 2.10 as this can be done without any knowledge of $\mathcal{P}_{n}$. This leads to the following asymptotic confidence interval

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(T_{r, n}^{\prime}-z_{\alpha / 2} \frac{\hat{s}_{r, n}^{\prime}}{n}, T_{r, n}^{\prime}+z_{\alpha / 2} \frac{\hat{s}_{r, n}^{\prime}}{n}\right), \tag{2.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $z_{\alpha / 2}$ is a number such that $P\left(Z>z_{\alpha / 2}\right)=\alpha / 2$ with $Z \sim N(0,1)$. We conduct simulation studies in Chapter 3 mainly based on this result.

Theorem 6. Fix $r \in\{0,1,2, \ldots\}$. Assume that $s_{r, n} \rightarrow c \in(0, \infty)$ and set $c^{*}=$
$c^{2} /(r+1)^{2}$. If (2.9) holds, then $\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}\right] \rightarrow c^{*}, \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}^{\prime}\right] \rightarrow 0$,

$$
\mathrm{E}\left(\frac{n-r}{r+1} \pi_{r, n}^{\prime}-c^{*}\right)^{2} \rightarrow 0, \frac{n}{r+1} \pi_{r, n}^{\prime} \xrightarrow{p} c^{*}, \text { and } \frac{n}{r+1} T_{r, n}^{\prime} \xrightarrow{d} \operatorname{Pois}\left(c^{*}\right) .
$$

For $r=0$ this is Theorem 2 in [23]. See also [27] for related results in this case. Note that the assumptions of Theorem 6 never hold for fixed distributions. This is because, for such distributions, $s_{r, n} \rightarrow c \in(0, \infty)$ implies that 2.9 does not hold.

### 2.5 Example Distributions

In this section we give two examples to show how conditions of our main theorems can be satisfied when the distribution is both fixed and changing, respectively.

### 2.5.1 Fixed Discrete Pareto distributions

Consider that $f(x)=\frac{\beta}{(x+1)^{\alpha+1}}$ where $\beta>0, \alpha>0$ and $x>0$. Let $p_{k}=f(k)$, where $k=0,1,2, \ldots$

First we show that $s_{\lambda} \rightarrow \infty$.

Proof. Note that $s_{\lambda}^{2}=(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]+(r+2)(r+1) \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}\right]$, so the result can be shown if $\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]$ or $\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}\right]$ goes to $\infty$.

Since

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right] & =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{(r+1)}}{(r+1)!} \\
& =\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} e^{-\lambda p_{k}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{k}\right)^{(r+1)}}{(r+1)!} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $g_{\lambda}(x)=e^{-x} x^{r+1}$ for $x>0$. Since $g_{\lambda}^{\prime}(x)=x^{r} e^{-(r+1)}(r+1-x)$, it follows that

$$
\max _{x>0} g_{\lambda}(x)=g_{\lambda}(r+1),
$$

and $g_{\lambda}(x)$ is increasing on $(0, r+1]$ and decreasing on $(r+1, \infty)$. Then the summands
in $E\left[N_{r+1}\right]$ can be expressed by $\frac{1}{(r+1)!} g_{\lambda}(\lambda f(k))$. Since

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left(g_{\lambda}(\lambda f(x))\right)^{\prime}= \\
& \left(\frac{\lambda \beta}{(x+1)^{\alpha+1}}\right)^{r} \exp \left(-\frac{\lambda \beta}{(x+1)^{\alpha+1}}\right)\left(r+1-\frac{\lambda \beta}{(x+1)^{\alpha+1}}\right)(-\alpha-1) \frac{\lambda \beta}{(x+1)^{\alpha+1}}
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\max _{x>0} g_{\lambda}(\lambda f(x))=g_{\lambda}\left(\lambda f\left(x^{*}\right)\right)
$$

where $x^{*}=\left(\frac{\lambda \beta}{r+1}\right)^{\frac{1}{\alpha+1}}-1$ for large enough $\lambda$. Thus for $x>0, g_{\lambda}(\lambda f(x))$ is increasing on $\left(0, x^{*}\right)$ and decreasing on $\left[x^{*}, \infty\right)$.

Therefore, by a version of Euler-Maclaurin Lemma, see Lemma 1.6 in [26],

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} e^{-\lambda p_{k}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{k}\right)^{(r+1)}}{(r+1)!} \\
& =\lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \int_{0}^{\infty} e^{-\lambda f(x)} \frac{(\lambda f(x))^{(r+1)}}{(r+1)!} d x \\
& =\lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \int_{0}^{\infty} \exp \left(-\frac{\lambda \beta}{(x+1)^{\alpha+1}}\right)\left(\frac{\lambda \beta}{(x+1)^{\alpha+1}}\right)^{r+1} \frac{\lambda^{(r+1)}}{(r+1)!}
\end{aligned}
$$

Changing variable $t=\lambda f(x)=\frac{\lambda \beta}{(x+1)^{\alpha+1}}$ gives

$$
\begin{aligned}
\int_{0}^{\infty} e^{-\lambda f(x)} \frac{(\lambda f(x))^{(r+1)}}{(r+1)!} d x & =\frac{1}{(r+1)!} \int_{0}^{\infty} e^{-\lambda f(x)}(\lambda f(x))^{(r+1)} d x \\
& =-\frac{(\lambda \beta)^{\frac{1}{\alpha+1}}}{(r+1)!} \int_{\lambda \beta}^{0} e^{-t} t^{(r+1)} d\left(t^{-\frac{1}{\alpha+1}}\right) \\
& =\frac{(\lambda \beta)^{\frac{1}{\alpha+1}}}{(r+1)!} \int_{0}^{\lambda \beta} e^{-t} t^{(r+1)} d\left(t^{-\frac{1}{\alpha+1}}\right) \\
& =\frac{(\lambda \beta)^{\frac{1}{\alpha+1}}}{(r+1)!(\alpha+1)} \int_{0}^{\lambda \beta} e^{-t} t^{\left(r-\frac{1}{\alpha+1}\right)} d t
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $\alpha>0, r \geq 0$, we have $r>\frac{1}{\alpha+1}-1$, i.e. $r-\frac{1}{\alpha+1}+1>0$. It follows that

$$
\lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \int_{0}^{\lambda \beta} e^{-t} t^{\left(r-\frac{1}{\alpha+1}\right)} d t=\int_{0}^{\infty} e^{-t} t^{\left(r-\frac{1}{\alpha+1}\right)} d t=\Gamma\left(r-\frac{1}{\alpha+1}+1\right)
$$

which is well defined. Hence,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \int_{0}^{\infty} e^{-\lambda f(x)} \frac{(\lambda f(x))^{(r+1)}}{(r+1)!} d x & =\lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \frac{(\lambda \beta)^{\frac{1}{\alpha+1}}}{(r+1)!(\alpha+1)} \int_{0}^{\lambda \beta} e^{-t} t^{\left(r-\frac{1}{\alpha+1}\right)} d t \\
& =\lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \frac{(\lambda \beta)^{\frac{1}{\alpha+1}}}{(r+1)!(\alpha+1)} \Gamma\left(r-\frac{1}{\alpha+1}+1\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right] \propto \lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \lambda^{\frac{1}{\alpha+1}}=\infty \tag{2.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

Similarly,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}\right] & =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{(r+2)}}{(r+2)!} \\
& =\sum_{k=0}^{\infty} e^{-\lambda p_{k}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{k}\right)^{(r+2)}}{(r+2)!}
\end{aligned}
$$

and since $r-\frac{1}{\alpha+1}+2>0$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} e^{-\lambda p_{k}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{k}\right)^{(r+2)}}{(r+2)!} \\
& =\lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \int_{0}^{\infty} e^{-\lambda f(x)} \frac{(\lambda f(x))^{(r+2)}}{(r+2)!} d x \\
& =\lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \frac{(\lambda \beta)^{\frac{1}{\alpha+1}}}{(r+2)!(\alpha+1)} \Gamma\left(r-\frac{1}{\alpha+1}+2\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

and thus,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}\right] \propto \lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \lambda^{\frac{1}{\alpha+1}}=\infty \tag{2.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

Therefore,

$$
s_{\lambda}^{2} \xrightarrow{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \infty,
$$

and

$$
s_{\lambda} \rightarrow \infty
$$

Then we show that $\frac{s_{\lambda}}{\sqrt{\lambda}} \rightarrow 0$.
Proof. Since

$$
\frac{s_{\lambda}^{2}}{\lambda}=\frac{(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]}{\lambda}+\frac{(r+2)(r+1) \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}\right]}{\lambda}
$$

it follows from (2.13) and 2.14 that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \frac{s_{\lambda}^{2}}{\lambda} & =\lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \frac{(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]}{\lambda}+\lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \frac{(r+2)(r+1) \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}\right]}{\lambda} \\
& \propto \lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \lambda^{\frac{1}{\alpha+1}-1}+\lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \lambda^{\frac{1}{\alpha+1}-1},
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\frac{1}{\alpha+1}-1<0$, so that

$$
\lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \frac{s_{\lambda}^{2}}{\lambda}=0
$$

and therefore

$$
\frac{s_{\lambda}}{\sqrt{\lambda}} \rightarrow 0
$$

By (2.13) and (2.14) we can let

$$
s_{n}=c \sqrt{(r+1)^{2} n^{\frac{1}{\alpha+1}}+(r+2)(r+1) n^{\frac{1}{\alpha+1}}}
$$

where $c$ is a constant. Then

$$
s_{n} \geq c \sqrt{(r+1)^{2} n^{\frac{1}{\alpha+1}}}
$$

and

$$
\frac{s_{n}}{\ln n} \geq c \frac{\sqrt{(r+1)^{2} n^{\frac{1}{\alpha+1}}}}{\ln n}
$$

where by L'Hospital's rule and $\frac{1}{2(\alpha+1)}>0$

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} c \frac{\sqrt{(r+1)^{2} n^{\frac{1}{\alpha+1}}}}{\ln n}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} c(r+1) n^{\frac{1}{2(\alpha+1)}}=\infty
$$

thus,

$$
\frac{s_{n}}{\ln n} \rightarrow \infty
$$

Last, we show that for the Poisson case when $\lambda=n$, if $s_{n} / \ln n \rightarrow \infty$, then

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}^{-2} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-n p_{a}}\left(n p_{a}\right)^{(r+2)} 1_{\left[n p_{a} \geq \epsilon s_{n}\right]}=0 \quad \forall \epsilon>0
$$

Proof.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-n p_{a}}\left(n p_{a}\right)^{(r+2)} 1_{\left[n p_{a} \geq \epsilon s_{n}\right]} \\
= & \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} e^{-n p_{k}}\left(n p_{k}\right)^{(r+2)} 1_{\left[n p_{k} \geq \epsilon s_{n}\right]} \\
= & \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} e^{-n p_{k}}\left(n p_{k}\right)^{(r+2)} 1_{\left[n p_{k} \geq M\right]} \quad\left(M=\epsilon s_{n}\right) \\
\leq & \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} e^{-n p_{k}}\left(n p_{k}\right)^{(r+2)} \sum_{j=0}^{\infty} 1_{\left[2^{j} M \leq n p_{k}<2^{j+1} M\right]} \\
\leq & \sum_{j=0}^{\infty} e^{-2^{j} M}\left(2^{j+1} M\right)^{(r+1)} \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} n p_{k} 1_{\left[2^{j} M \leq n p_{k}<2^{j+1} M\right]} \\
\leq & \sum_{j=0}^{\infty} e^{-2^{j} M}\left(2^{j+1} M\right)^{(r+1)} n \\
= & n M^{r+1} \sum_{j=0}^{\infty} e^{-2^{j} M}\left(2^{j+1}\right)^{(r+1)} \\
= & n M^{r+1} \sum_{j=0}^{\infty} e^{-2^{j} M+M-M}\left(2^{j+1}\right)^{(r+1)} \\
= & n M^{r+1} e^{-M} \sum_{j=0}^{\infty} e^{-\left(2^{j}-1\right) M}\left(2^{j+1}\right)^{(r+1)} \\
\leq & n M^{r+1} e^{-M} \sum_{j=0}^{\infty} e^{-\left(2^{j}-1\right)}\left(2^{j+1}\right)^{(r+1)} \\
= & n M^{r+1} e^{-M} \sum_{j=0}^{\infty} e 2^{r+1} e^{-2^{j}}\left(2^{j}\right)^{(r+1)} \\
\leq & n M^{r+1} e^{-M} \sum_{j=0}^{\infty} e 2^{r+1} e^{-(r+1)}(r+1)^{(r+1)},
\end{aligned}
$$

where the last equality holds because for $x>0, e^{-x} x^{r+1}$ takes the maximal at $x=$
$r+1$. Then let $C=\sum_{j=0}^{\infty} e 2^{r+1} e^{-(r+1)}(r+1)^{(r+1)}$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& s_{n}^{-2} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-n p_{a}}\left(n p_{a}\right)^{(r+2)} 1_{\left[n p_{a} \geq \epsilon s_{n}\right]} \\
\leq & s_{n}^{-2} n e^{-M} M^{(r+1)} C \\
= & C \epsilon^{2} n e^{-M / 2} e^{-M / 2} M^{(r-1)},
\end{aligned}
$$

where

$$
n e^{-M / 2}=n e^{-\epsilon s_{n} / 2}=e^{\ln n-\epsilon s_{n} / 2}=e^{\ln n\left(1-\frac{\epsilon s_{n}}{2 \ln n}\right)} \rightarrow 0
$$

if $\frac{s_{n}}{\ln n} \rightarrow \infty$; and

$$
e^{-M / 2} M^{(r-1)} \rightarrow 0
$$

because $M=\epsilon s_{n} \rightarrow \infty$.
Therefore,

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}^{-2} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-n p_{a}}\left(n p_{a}\right)^{(r+2)} 1_{\left[n p_{a} \geq \epsilon s_{n}\right]}=0 \quad \forall \epsilon>0
$$

### 2.5.2 Changing Geometric Distributions

Now we consider a sequence of positive real numbers $a_{n}$ such that $a_{n} \rightarrow \infty$ and $a_{n} / n \rightarrow 0$. Let $\left(e^{1 / a_{n}}-1\right) e^{-x / a_{n}}$ for $x>0$ and $p_{k, n}=f_{n}(k)=\left(e^{1 / a_{n}}-1\right) e^{-k / a_{n}}$ where $k=1,2 \ldots$.

First we show that $s_{r, n} \rightarrow \infty$.

Proof. Note that $s_{r, n}=\sqrt{(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+(r+2)(r+1) \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right]}$, so the result
can be shown if $E\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]$ or $E\left[N_{r+2, n}\right]$ goes to $\infty$. Since

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right] & =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-n p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(n p_{a, n}\right)^{(r+1)}}{(r+1)!} \\
& =\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} e^{-n p_{k, n}} \frac{\left(n p_{k, n}\right)^{(r+1)}}{(r+1)!} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $g(x)=e^{-x} x^{r+1}$ for $x>1$. Since $g^{\prime}(x)=x^{r} e^{-(r+1)}(r+1-x)$, it follows that $\max _{x>1} g(x)=g(r+1)$, and $g(x)$ is increasing on (1,r+1] and decreasing on $(r+1, \infty)$.

Then the summands in $E\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]$ can be expressed by $\frac{1}{(r+1)!} g\left(n f_{n}(k)\right)$.
Since $f_{n}(x)$ is monotone decreasing, $\max _{x>1} g\left(n f_{n}(x)\right)=g\left(n f_{n}\left(x_{n}^{*}\right)\right)$, where $x_{n}^{*}=$ $-a_{n}\left[\ln (r+1)-n \ln \left(e^{1 / a_{n}}-1\right)\right]$ by solving $r+1=n\left(e^{1 / a_{n}}-1\right) e^{-x / a_{n}}=n f_{n}(x)$. And
$x_{n}^{*} \rightarrow \infty$. Then

$$
\begin{align*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right] & =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} e^{-n p_{k, n}} \frac{\left(n p_{k, n}\right)^{(r+1)}}{(r+1)!} \\
& \geq \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sum_{k=1}^{k_{n}^{*}-1} e^{-n p_{k, n}} \frac{\left(n p_{k, n}\right)^{(r+1)}}{(r+1)!} \quad \text { with } k_{n}^{*}=\left\lfloor x_{n}^{*}\right\rfloor \\
& \geq \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{1}^{k_{n}^{*}} e^{-n f_{n}(x)} \frac{\left(n f_{n}(x)\right)^{(r+1)}}{(r+1)!} d x  \tag{2.15}\\
& =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{n^{r+1}}{(r+1)!} \int_{1}^{k_{n}^{*}} e^{-n f_{n}(x)}\left(f_{n}(x)\right)^{r+1} d x \\
& =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{a_{n}}{(r+1)!} \int_{n\left(e^{1 / a_{n}}-1\right) e^{-k_{n}^{*} / a_{n}}}^{n\left(e^{1 / a_{n}}-1\right) e^{-1 / a_{n}}} t^{r} e^{-t} d t \quad \text { with } t=n f_{n}(x) \\
& =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{a_{n}}{(r+1)!} \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{n f_{n}\left(k_{n}^{*}\right)}^{n\left(e^{1 / a_{n}}-1\right) e^{-1 / a_{n}}} t^{r} e^{-t} d t \\
& >\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{a_{n}}{(r+1)!} \int_{e^{1 / a_{n}}(r+1)}^{n\left(e^{\left.1 / a_{n}-1\right) e^{-1 / a_{n}}} t^{r} e^{-t} d t\right.}  \tag{2.16}\\
& =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{a_{n}}{(r+1)!} \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{e^{1 / a_{n}}(r+1)}^{n\left(e^{1 / a_{n}}-1\right) e^{-1 / a_{n}}} t^{r} e^{-t} d t  \tag{2.17}\\
& =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{a_{n}}{(r+1)!} \int_{r+1}^{\infty} t^{r} e^{-t} d t  \tag{2.18}\\
& =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{a_{n}}{(r+1)!} \Gamma(r+1, r+1)  \tag{2.19}\\
& =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(a_{n} c_{1}\right.  \tag{2.20}\\
& =\infty,
\end{align*}
$$

where (2.16) holds because $n\left(e^{1 / a_{n}}-1\right) e^{-1 / a_{n}}=n\left(1-e^{-1 / a_{n}}\right) \rightarrow \infty$ with $n / a_{n} \rightarrow 0$;
and with $n f_{n}\left(x_{n}^{*}\right)=r+1$ and $0 \leq R_{n}<1$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
n f_{n}\left(x_{n}^{*}\right) \leq n f_{n}\left(k_{n}^{*}\right) & =n f_{n}\left(x_{n}^{*}-R_{n}\right) \\
& =n\left(e^{1 / a_{n}}-1\right)\left(e^{-x_{n}^{*} / a_{n}} e^{R_{n} / a_{n}}\right) \\
& =e^{R_{n} / a_{n}}\left(n f_{n}\left(x_{n}^{*}\right)\right) \\
& <e^{1 / a_{n}}\left(n f_{n}\left(x_{n}^{*}\right)\right) \\
& =e^{1 / a_{n}}(r+1) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Similarly,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right] \geq \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{a_{n}}{(r+2)!} \Gamma(r+2, r+2)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} a_{n} c_{2}=\infty \tag{2.21}
\end{equation*}
$$

Therefore, $s_{r, n}^{2} \rightarrow \infty$ and $s_{r, n} \rightarrow \infty$.
Then we show that $s_{r, n} / \sqrt{n} \rightarrow 0$.
Proof. Since $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{s_{r, n}^{2}}{n}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}{n}+\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{(r+2)(r+1) \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right]}{n}$, we can
show each limit piece goes to 0 . First, let $h(k)=e^{-n p_{k, n}} \frac{\left(n p_{k, n}\right)^{(r+1)}}{(r+1)!}$, then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}{n}= & \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} e^{-n p_{k, n}} \frac{\left(n p_{k, n}\right)^{(r+1)}}{(r+1)!}}{n} \\
= & \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} h(k)}{n} \\
\leq & \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\sum_{k=1}^{\left\lfloor x_{n}^{*}-1\right\rfloor} h(k)+\sum_{k=\left\lceil x_{n}^{*}+1\right\rceil}^{\infty} h(k)+h\left(\left\lfloor x_{n}^{*}\right\rfloor\right)+h\left(\left\lceil x_{n}^{*}\right\rceil\right)}{n} \\
\leq & \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\int_{1}^{\left\lfloor x_{n}^{*}\right\rfloor} h(x) d x+\int_{\left\lceil x_{n}^{*}\right\rceil}^{\infty} h(x) d x+2 h\left(x_{n}^{*}\right)}{n} \\
\leq & \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\int_{1}^{\infty} h(x) d x+2 h\left(x_{n}^{*}\right)}{n} \\
= & \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\int_{1}^{\infty} e^{-n f_{n}(x) \frac{\left(n f_{n}(x)\right)^{(r+1)}}{(r+1)!} d x}}{n}+\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{2 e^{-n f_{n}\left(x_{n}^{*}\right)} \frac{\left(n f_{n}\left(x_{n}^{*}\right)\right)^{(r+1)}}{(r+1)!}}{n} \\
= & \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{a_{n}}{n(r+1)!} \int_{0}^{n\left(e^{\left.1 / a_{n}-1\right) e^{-1 / a_{n}}}\right.} t^{r} e^{-t} d t \\
& +\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{(r+1)^{(r+1)}}{(r+1)!} \frac{2 e^{-n(r+1)}}{n} \quad \text { with } t=n f_{n}(x) \text { and } n f_{n}\left(x_{n}^{*}\right)=r+1 \\
= & 0 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Now we show how the last line holds. By the assumption that $a_{n} / n \rightarrow 0$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{a_{n}}{n(r+1)!} \int_{0}^{n\left(e^{1 / a_{n}}-1\right) e^{-1 / a_{n}}} t^{r} e^{-t} d t \\
= & \frac{1}{(r+1)!} \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{a_{n}}{n} \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{0}^{n\left(e^{1 / a_{n}}-1\right) e^{-1 / a_{n}}} t^{r} e^{-t} d t \\
= & \frac{1}{(r+1)!} \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{a_{n}}{n} \int_{0}^{\infty} t^{r} e^{-t} d t \\
= & \frac{\Gamma(r+1)}{(r+1)!} \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{a_{n}}{n} \\
= & 0,
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\left.(r+1)^{( } r+1\right)}{(r+1)!} \frac{2 e^{-n(r+1)}}{n}=0 .
$$

Similarly, we can obtain that $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{E\left[N_{r+2, n}\right]}{n}=0$.
Therefore, $s_{r, n} / \sqrt{n} \rightarrow 0$.

Last we show that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{r, n}^{-2} \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} e^{-n p_{k, n}}\left(n p_{k, n}\right)^{(r+2)} 1_{\left[n p_{k, n} \geq \epsilon s_{r, n}\right]}=0 \quad \forall \epsilon>0 \tag{2.22}
\end{equation*}
$$

if and only if the sequence $a_{n}$ satisfies the following conditions: $0<a_{n}<n /(r+1)$, $a_{n} \rightarrow \infty$ and $a_{n} / n \rightarrow 0$.

Proof. For all $\epsilon>0$ and $x>1$ let $h(x)=e^{-x} x^{r+2} 1_{\left[x \geq \epsilon s_{r, n}\right]}$. Since $\max _{x>1} h(x)=$ $h(r+2)$, and $h(x)$ is increasing on $(1, r+2]$ and decreasing on $(r+2, \infty)$. Then the summands in 2.22 can be expressed by $h\left(n f_{n}(k)\right)$.

Since $f_{n}(x)$ is monotone decreasing, $\max _{x>1} h\left(n f_{n}(x)\right)=h\left(n f_{n}\left(x_{n}^{\prime}\right)\right)$, where $x_{n}^{\prime}=$ $-a_{n} \ln \left((r+2) a_{n} / n\right)$ with $0<a_{n}<n /(r+2)$ by solving $r+2=n\left(a_{n}^{-1} e^{-x / a_{n}}\right)=$ $n f_{n}(x)$. As $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} n f_{n}(x)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{n}{a_{n}} e^{-x / a_{n}}=\infty$ for fixed $x$, we have

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} h\left(n f_{n}(x)\right)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} e^{-n f_{n}(x)}\left(n f_{n}(x)\right)^{(r+2)} 1_{\left[n f_{n}(x) \geq \epsilon s_{r, n}\right]}=0 .
$$

Meanwhile, with $n f_{n}\left(x_{n}^{\prime}\right)=r+2$ and $s_{r, n} \rightarrow \infty, \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} 1_{\left[r+2 \geq \epsilon s_{r, n}\right]}=0$, thus,

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} h\left(n f_{n}\left(x_{n}^{\prime}\right)\right)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} e^{-(r+2)}(r+2)^{(r+2)} 1_{\left[r+2 \geq \epsilon s_{r, n}\right]}=0
$$

Then by Euler-Maclaurin lemma, see Lemma 1.6 in [26], $\forall \epsilon>0$

$$
\begin{align*}
& \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{r, n}^{-2} \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} e^{-n p_{k, n}}\left(n p_{k, n}\right)^{(r+2)} 1_{\left[n p_{k, n} \geq \epsilon s_{r, n}\right]} \\
= & \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{r, n}^{-2} \int_{1}^{\infty} e^{-n f_{n}(x)}\left(n f_{n}(x)\right)^{(r+1)} 1_{\left[n f_{n}(x) \geq \epsilon s_{r, n}\right]} d x \\
= & \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} a_{n} s_{r, n}^{-2} \int_{0}^{n\left(e^{1 / a_{n}}-1\right) e^{-1 / a_{n}}} e^{-t} t^{(r+1)} 1_{\left[t \geq \epsilon s_{r, n}\right]} d t \quad \text { with } t=n f_{n}(x) . \tag{2.23}
\end{align*}
$$

Here we need to consider two cases as follows. If $n\left(e^{1 / a_{n}}-1\right) e^{-1 / a_{n}}<\epsilon s_{r, n}, 2.23=0$ with $1_{\left[t \geq \epsilon s_{r, n}\right]}=0$. If $\left.n\left(e^{1 / a_{n}}-1\right) e^{-1 / a_{n}} \geq \epsilon s_{r, n}, 2.23\right)$ is equivalent to

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{a_{n}}{s_{r, n}^{2}} \int_{\epsilon s_{r, n}}^{n\left(e^{1 / a_{n}}-1\right) e^{-1 / a_{n}}} e^{-t} t^{(r+1)} d t .
$$

As in (2.20) and (2.21) we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{s_{r, n}^{2}}{a_{n}} & =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+(r+2)(r+1) \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right]}{a_{n}} \\
& \geq \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{(r+1)^{2} a_{n} c_{1}}{a_{n}}+\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{(r+2)(r+1) a_{n} c_{2}}{a_{n}} \\
& =(r+1)^{2} c_{1}+(r+2)(r+1) c_{2}=c_{3},
\end{aligned}
$$

i.e., $\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{a_{n}}{s_{r, n}^{2}} \leq \frac{1}{c_{3}}$. Now

$$
\begin{align*}
& \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{a_{n}}{s_{r, n}^{2}} \int_{\epsilon s_{r, n}}^{n\left(e^{1 / a_{n}}-1\right) e^{-1 / a_{n}}} e^{-t} t^{(r+1)} d t \\
\leq & \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{1}{c_{3}} \int_{\epsilon s_{r, n}}^{\infty} e^{-t} t^{(r+1)} d t=0, \tag{2.24}
\end{align*}
$$

where 2.24 holds by the following lemma.
(Note: Euler-Maclaurin Lemma: Let $c_{n}$ be a sequence of positive real numbers
and $c_{n} \rightarrow \infty$. If $f(x)$ is an integrable function, then

$$
\lim _{c_{n} \rightarrow \infty} \int_{c_{n}}^{\infty} f(x) d x=0
$$

Proof. Since $\int_{c_{n}}^{\infty} f(x) d x=\int_{\mathbb{R}} f(x) 1_{\left[c_{n}, \infty\right)}(x) d x$, let $f_{n}(x)=f(x) 1_{\left[c_{n}, \infty\right)}(x)$, where $c_{n}>0$ and $c_{n} \rightarrow \infty$. Also we have $f_{n}(x) \leq|f(x)|$ for all $x$ and $f(x)$ is integrable, so does $|f(x)|$. Now by Lebesgue's dominated convergence theorem for

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \int_{\mathbb{R}} f_{n}(x) d x=\int_{\mathbb{R}} \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} f_{n}(x) d x=\int_{\mathbb{R}} \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} f(x) 1_{\left[c_{n}, \infty\right)}(x) d x=0
$$

where the last equality holds because $1_{[\infty, \infty)}(x)=0$ for large enough n and any fixed $x$.

## CHAPTER 3: SIMULATION STUDY

In this section we perform two simulation studies to check the finite sample performance of the confidence interval in (2.12), one with data generated from the theoretical distributions and another with the real data as the theoretical population.

### 3.1 Theoretical Data Simulation Methodology and Results

To better understand how asymptotic normality for Turing formulae works, we perform simulations studies under a variety of distributions and for a variety of sample sizes. Three different types of distribution are considered: the Poisson distribution, the geometric distribution and the discrete Pareto distribution. For each distribution and each choice of the parameters, we simulate samples of size $n$ from 1 to 1000 with increments of 20 . After 2000 iterations we calculate the accuracy ratio for the estimator falling inside the $95 \%$ confidence interval with results given in Figure 3.1. The accuracy ratio should be close to 0.95 if the asymptotic normality works well.

The results are shown in Figure 3.1. Plots of the accuracy ratio of the higher order Turing Formulae at $r=0,3,5$ are presented. The x -axis is the sample size and the $y$-axis is the accuracy ratio calculated. The top line is the distribution name and the legends give values of different parameter assigned. The horizontal line at 0.95 is for comparison.

In those three distributions considered, we first consider the Poisson distribution. The probability mass function of a discrete Poisson random variable $X$ is $P(X=$ $k)=\frac{\lambda^{k} e^{-\lambda}}{k!}$ for $k=0,1,2, \ldots$ with parameter $\lambda>0$. The Poisson distribution has the lightest tail among those three distributions because the moment generating function of any Poisson random variables is finite for all $t>0$. We choose parameter
$\lambda=1,5,10$. By the fact that $\lambda=\mathrm{E}[X]=\operatorname{Var}[X]$, the larger $\lambda$ is, the heavier the tails are.

Next is the geometric distribution. The probability mass function of a geometrically distributed discrete random variable $X$ is $P(X=k)=(1-p)^{k} p$ for $k=0,1,2, \ldots$ with parameter $0<p \leq 1$. By the fact that the moment generating function of the geometric distribution is finite for $t<-\ln (1-p)$ and infinite otherwise, the geometric distribution has intermediate exponential tails. We choose $p=0.1,0.25,0.5,0.75,0.9$, and smaller parameter $p$ indicates heavier tails.

Last, we consider the discrete Pareto distribution of the random variable $X=\lfloor Y\rfloor$, where $Y$ has the Pareto probability density function $f(y)=\frac{\alpha}{y^{\alpha+1}}$ for $y>1$ and with parameter $\alpha>0$. The discrete Pareto distribution with finite number of finite moments has polynomial heavy tails, which is heavier than the exponential tails. We choose $\alpha=0.5,1.5,2$, and smaller values of $\alpha$ implies heavier tails.

The plots shows that for discrete Pareto distributions the simulation performs better, which suggests that the asymptotic normality seems to work better for heavy tailed distributions.


Figure 3.1: Plots of simulation study for data generated from theoretical distributions.

### 3.2 Literature Work Simulation Methodology and Results

In this simulation study we took all of the words in the complete works of William Shakespeare as our population. The data is downloaded from http://shakespeare.mit.edu. We include the titles of the works, since we believe that the titles also contain the word usage information for the population. In total there are 930,593 words. Ignoring repetition, it has 28,857 unique words, where we consider words with and without contractions are two different words.

Our alphabet $\mathcal{A}$ is comprised of each of these unique words. For a word $a \in \mathcal{A}$, the probability $p_{a}$ is the number of times that it appears in the population divided by the size of the population. The most frequent word is "the", which has a probability
of 0.031812 . There are 12667 words that appear only once. They have a probability of $1 / 930593 \approx 10^{-6}$. For a given order $r$ and sample size $n$, we sampled $N=1000$ samples of size n . All sampling was done with replacement. For each sample, we calculated the confidence interval in 2.12 at level $\alpha=0.05$ and the true value of $\pi_{r, n}^{\prime}$. We then found the proportion of the samples for which the true value is contained in the confidence interval.

Plots of these proportions for several choices of $n$ and $r$ are given in Figure 3.2a and Figure 3.2 b . In the plots the x -axis represents the sample size, where sample size increases from 100 to 1000 with increments of 100 , and sample size increases from 1000 to 3000 with increments of 250 . Plot (a) shows results for $r=0,1$ and 2 , and plot (b) shows results for $r=4,5$ and 6 . These plots should be close to the horizontal line at 0.95 . We can see that they are generally close to this value. However, for larger values of $r$, we typically need larger sample sizes.


Figure 3.2: Plots of simulation study with data from the complete works of William Shakespeare.

## CHAPTER 4: DATA APPLICATIONS

One of the main applications of our results is authorship attribution, i.e., whether we can detect the difference between writing samples from two different authors. We propose two methodologies based on our theoretical results, and illustrate them with tweet datasets from [28]. This dataset contains tweets of the top 20 popular twitter users with the most followers in 2017. We randomly select and analyze tweets from two users to show preliminary results and then analyze tweets from the top 5 users.

### 4.1 Data Application Methodology

In the first methodology we begin by constructing $95 \%$ asymptotic confidence intervals for $\pi_{r, n}^{\prime}$ for a fixed $n$ and different choices of $r$ with tweet samples from two authors separately, and for all results we let $r=1,2,3, \ldots, 7$. Then we check the overlaps of two plotted asymptotic confidence intervals: a lot of overlap suggests that the datasets are from the same author, while little overlap suggests that the datasets are from different authors.

In the second methodology we perform a statistical test to check if two tweet samples come from the same author. The first dataset is treated as the 'corpus set' to construct an asymptotic confidence interval, and the second dataset is treated as the 'testing set' to calculate detecting values, denoted by $D_{r}$, for different choices of $r$, where for $r=0,1,2, \ldots,(n-1)$,

$$
D_{r}=\frac{\text { sample count of words that are observed } \mathrm{r} \text { times in corpus set }}{\text { sample size of testing set }}
$$

and repetition in the sample count is included. When $r=0$, the numerator in $D_{0}$ is just the number of new words that are not observed in the corpus set. Then the
detecting values are compared with the asymptotic confidence interval bounds. If most of the test points fall inside the confidence interval, it suggests that the datasets are from the same author; while if most of the test points fall outside the confidence interval, it suggests that the datasets are from different authors.

### 4.2 Data Application Results

First, we analyze tweets from Ariana Grande and Jimmy Fallon. For both datasets we put tweets together from each author ignoring punctuation, capitalization and URLs. In total, the dataset for Ariana Grande contains 52647 words and the dataset for Jimmy Fallon contains 36365 words.

We begin by randomly dividing each dataset into two parts and comparing the asymptotic confidence intervals constructed from the two random parts from the same author. The results are shown in Figure 4.1. A and B are comparisons of the asymptotic confidence intervals constructed from two random parts from tweets of Ariana Grande and Jimmy Fallon respectively; C is a comparison of the asymptotic confidence intervals constructed from full tweet datasets of Ariana Grande and Jimmy Fallon. A and B with a lot of overlap for the asymptotic confidence intervals. Then we compare the asymptotic confidence interval from the full datasets from those two different authors in 4.1 C with only little overlap.


Figure 4.1: Plots of interval comparison between two twitter account users

Then we use one of the random parts from each author as the corpus dataset to
construct the asymptotic confidence intervals and the other as the testing dataset to draw the detecting points. Then we use the full dataset from each author as the corpus dataset to construct the asymptotic confidence intervals and the full dataset from the other author as the testing dataset to draw the detecting points. From the first and fourth plot in Figure 4.2 we can see that most of the detecting points fall inside or on the boundary of the asymptotic confidence interval, which indicates the testing dataset is from the same author; while some or most of the detecting points fall outside of the asymptotic confidence interval in the second and third plot in Figure 4.2 , which indicates the testing dataset is from a different author. We also notice that at $r=0$ all detecting points are outside of the asymptotic confidence interval, which does not give enough information to tell the author of the dataset, however, authorship can be attributed if we consider $r$ with higher values.

We would also like to have more datasets to see how our methodology performs, so we analyze tweets from the top 5 twitter account users by then, including Katy Perry, Justin Bieber, Rihanna, Barack Obama and Taylor Swift.

First, we randomly divide dataset from each author into two parts with the same number of words. We treat one random part from one author as the corpus to construct the asymptotic confidence intervals for $r$ valued from 0 to 7 , shown as the black solid lines in Figure 4.3 and as the black dashed lines in Figure 4.4 .

Then we use the other random part from the same author to construct another asymptotic confidence intervals for different values of $r$, shown in Figure 4.3 as the green dashed line in the diagonal plots. And we use the full datasets from other authors to construct asymptotic confidence intervals shown in Figure 4.3 as the green dashed line in the off diagonal plots. From the plots we can see compared with the diagonal plots, a majority of the off diagonal plots have less overlaps, indicating data for the diagonal plots are from the same author and the off diagonal ones are not.

Next we the other random part from the same author and the full datasets from

Testing datasets
Ariana Grande
Jimmy Fallon


Figure 4.2: Plots of statistical test for two twitter account users.
other authors to calculate the detecting points, shown in Figure 4.4. Similarly, in the diagonal plots most of the detecting points are inside the asymptotic confidence intervals, indicating the data are from the same author; while in the off diagonal plots there are more detecting points outside the asymptotic confidence intervals, indicating the data are from different authors. Again we notice that at $r=0$ all detecting points are not shown in the plots due to range deduction of $y$-axis but they are all outside of the asymptotic confidence intervals, which does not give enough information to tell the author of the dataset, however, authorship can be attributed if we consider $r$
with higher values.


Figure 4.3: Plots of interval comparison between top 5 twitter users.


Figure 4.4: Plots of statistical test for top 5 twitter users.

## CHAPTER 5: PROOFS

In this chapter we give our proofs. These requires several lemmas, which give interesting results about the limit theorems for infinite sums and about the Turing formulae and related quantities in the alphabet scheme. These lemmas may be of independent interest.

### 5.1 Limit Theorems for Infinite Sums

We begin with an extension of the classical Lindeberg-Feller central limit theorem to the case of infinite triangular arrays.

Proposition 1. Suppose that for each $n \in \mathbb{N}, X_{n 1}, X_{n 2}, X_{n 3}, \ldots$ is a sequence of independent random variables each having a finite variance and satisfying

$$
\mathrm{E}\left[X_{n i}\right]=0, \quad \operatorname{Var}\left[X_{n i}\right]=\sigma_{n i}^{2}<\infty, \quad s_{n}^{2}=\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \sigma_{n i}^{2}<\infty,
$$

with $\liminf s_{n}>0$. We have

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}^{-2} \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \int_{\left|X_{n i}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{n}} X_{n i}^{2} \mathrm{~d} P=0 \quad \forall \epsilon>0
$$

if and only if both

$$
\frac{\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} X_{n i}}{s_{n}} \xrightarrow{d} N(0,1) \quad \text { and } \quad \sup _{i} \frac{\sigma_{n i}^{2}}{s_{n}^{2}} \xrightarrow{n \rightarrow \infty} 0
$$

Proof. Since $s_{n}^{2}<\infty$, there exists $r_{n}$ such that $\sum_{i=r_{n}}^{\infty} \sigma_{n i}^{2}<\frac{1}{n}$. Let $s_{n}^{* 2}=\sum_{i=1}^{r_{n}} \sigma_{n i}^{2}$. Note that $s_{n}^{* 2} \leq s_{n}^{2} \leq s_{n}^{* 2}+1 / n$ and thus that $\liminf s_{n}>0$.

By the usual Lindeberg-Feller Central Limit Theorem (see Theorem 27.2 and the
discussions on page 361 in [29]),

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}^{*-2} \sum_{i=1}^{r_{n}} \int_{\left|X_{n i}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{n}^{*}} X_{n i}^{2} \mathrm{~d} P=0 \quad \forall \epsilon>0 \tag{5.1}
\end{equation*}
$$

if and only if

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{\sum_{i=1}^{r_{n}} X_{n i}}{s_{n}^{*}} \xrightarrow{d} N(0,1) \tag{5.2}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\max _{i \leq r_{n}} \frac{\sigma_{n i}^{2}}{s_{n}^{2}} \xrightarrow{n \rightarrow \infty} 0 . \tag{5.3}
\end{equation*}
$$

First we claim that (5.3) holds if and only if

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sup _{i} \frac{\sigma_{n i}^{2}}{s_{n}^{2}} \xrightarrow{n \rightarrow \infty} 0 . \tag{5.4}
\end{equation*}
$$

It is clear that (5.3) follows from (5.4). Now assume that (5.3) holds. Since

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sup _{i} \frac{\sigma_{n i}^{2}}{s_{n}^{2}} & =\max \left\{\max _{i \leq r_{n}} \frac{\sigma_{n i}^{2}}{s_{n}^{2}} \sup _{i>r_{n}} \frac{\sigma_{n i}^{2}}{s_{n}^{2}}\right\} \\
& \leq \max \left\{\max _{i \leq r_{n}} \frac{\sigma_{n i}^{2}}{s_{n}^{2}}, \sup _{i>r_{n}} \frac{\frac{1}{n}}{s_{n}^{2}}\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

and

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sup _{i>r_{n}} \frac{1}{n s_{n}^{2}}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{1}{n s_{n}^{2}}=0
$$

by the assumption that $s_{n} \rightarrow \infty$, as $n \rightarrow \infty$, it follows that

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sup _{i} \frac{\sigma_{n i}^{2}}{s_{n}^{2}}=0 .
$$

By Chebyshev's inequality

$$
P\left(\left|\frac{\sum_{i=r_{n}+1}^{\infty} X_{n i}}{s_{n}^{*}}\right|>\epsilon\right) \leq \frac{\operatorname{Var}\left(\sum_{i=r_{n}+1}^{\infty} X_{n i}\right)}{\epsilon^{2} s_{n}^{* 2}} \leq \frac{\frac{1}{n}}{\epsilon^{2} s_{n}^{* 2}}
$$

Since

$$
s_{n}^{2}=\sum_{i=1}^{r_{n}} \sigma_{n i}^{2}+\sum_{i=r_{n}}^{\infty} \sigma_{n i}^{2} \leq s_{n}^{* 2}+\frac{1}{n}
$$

then

$$
s_{n}^{* 2} \geq s_{n}^{2}-\frac{1}{n}
$$

Since as $n \rightarrow \infty, s_{n}^{2} \rightarrow \infty$ and $\frac{1}{n} \rightarrow 0$, it follows that $s_{n}^{* 2} \xrightarrow{n \rightarrow \infty} \infty$, and

$$
\frac{\frac{1}{n}}{\epsilon^{2} s_{n}^{* 2}} \xrightarrow{n \rightarrow \infty} 0
$$

Thus

$$
\frac{\sum_{i=r_{n}+1}^{\infty} X_{n i}}{s_{n}^{*}} \xrightarrow{p} 0 .
$$

Since

$$
\frac{\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} X_{n i}}{s_{n}^{*}}=\frac{\sum_{i=1}^{r_{n}} X_{n i}}{s_{n}^{*}}+\frac{\sum_{i=r_{n}+1}^{\infty} X_{n i}}{s_{n}^{*}}
$$

by Slutsky's Theorem, 5.2 holds if and only if

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} X_{n i}}{s_{n}^{*}} \xrightarrow{d} N(0,1) . \tag{5.5}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since

$$
\frac{s_{n}^{2}}{s_{n}^{* 2}}=\frac{s_{n}^{* 2}}{s_{n}^{* 2}}+\frac{\sum_{i=r_{n}+1}^{\infty} \sigma_{n i}^{2}}{s_{n}^{* 2}} \leq 1+\frac{\frac{1}{n}}{s_{n}^{* 2}} \xrightarrow{n \rightarrow \infty} 1
$$

and

$$
\frac{s_{n}^{2}}{s_{n}^{* 2}} \geq 1
$$

we have

$$
\frac{s_{n}^{2}}{s_{n}^{* 2}} \xrightarrow{n \rightarrow \infty} 1
$$

and

$$
\frac{s_{n}}{s_{n}^{*}} \xrightarrow{n \rightarrow \infty} 1 .
$$

Again by Slutsky's theorem, 5.5 is equivalent to

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} X_{n i}}{s_{n}} \xrightarrow{d} N(0,1) . \tag{5.6}
\end{equation*}
$$

Similarly, (5.1) holds if and only if

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}^{-2} \sum_{i=1}^{r_{n}} \int_{\left|X_{n i}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{n}^{*}} X_{n i}^{2} \mathrm{~d} P=0 \quad \forall \epsilon>0 \tag{5.7}
\end{equation*}
$$

Next we claim that for any $\epsilon>0$ and large enough $n,\left|X_{n i}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{n}^{*}$ if and only if there exists $\epsilon^{\prime}$ such that $\left|X_{n i}\right| \geq \epsilon^{\prime} s_{n}$. Since $s_{n}^{2} \geq s_{n}^{* 2}$, if $\left|X_{n i}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{n}$, then $\left|X_{n i}\right| \geq \epsilon^{\prime} s_{n}^{*}$, where $\epsilon^{\prime}=\epsilon$. On the other hand, if $\left|X_{n i}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{n}^{*}$, let $s_{n}^{2}-s_{n}^{* 2}=d_{n}$, then for large enough $n$

$$
\left|X_{n i}\right| \geq \epsilon \sqrt{s_{n}^{2}-d_{n}} \geq \epsilon \sqrt{s_{n}^{2}-\frac{1}{n}} \geq \epsilon \sqrt{s_{n}^{2}-\frac{s_{n}^{2}}{2}}=\sqrt{\frac{1}{2}} \epsilon s_{n}
$$

The third inequality holds because we assume $s_{n}^{2} \xrightarrow{n \rightarrow \infty} \infty$, which means that $\frac{1}{n}<\frac{s_{n}^{2}}{2}$ for large enough $n$. So we can choose $\epsilon^{\prime}=\sqrt{\frac{1}{2}} \epsilon$. Hence, (5.7) is equivalent to

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}^{-2} \sum_{i=1}^{r_{n}} \int_{\left|X_{n i}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{n}} X_{n i}^{2} \mathrm{~d} P=0 \quad \forall \epsilon>0 \tag{5.8}
\end{equation*}
$$

Further, (5.8) is also equivalent to

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}^{-2} \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \int_{\left|X_{n i}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{n}} X_{n i}^{2} \mathrm{~d} P=0 \quad \forall \epsilon>0 \tag{5.9}
\end{equation*}
$$

because

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{n}^{-2} \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \int_{\left|X_{n i}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{n}} X_{n i}^{2} \mathrm{~d} P \\
& =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(s_{n}^{-2} \sum_{i=1}^{r_{n}} \int_{\left|X_{n i}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{n}} X_{n i}^{2} \mathrm{~d} P+s_{n}^{-2} \sum_{i=r_{n}+1}^{\infty} \int_{\left|X_{n i}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{n}} X_{n i}^{2} \mathrm{~d} P\right) \\
& \leq \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(s_{n}^{-2} \sum_{i=1}^{r_{n}} \int_{\left|X_{n i}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{n}} X_{n i}^{2} \mathrm{~d} P+s_{n}^{-2} \sum_{i=r_{n}+1}^{\infty} \sigma_{n_{i}}^{2}\right) \\
& \leq \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(s_{n}^{-2} \sum_{i=1}^{r_{n}} \int_{\left|X_{n i}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{n}} X_{n i}^{2} \mathrm{~d} P+s_{n}^{-2} \frac{1}{n}\right) \\
& =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(s_{n}^{-2} \sum_{i=1}^{r_{n}} \int_{\left|X_{n i}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{n}} X_{n i}^{2} \mathrm{~d} P+\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(s_{n}^{-2} \frac{1}{n}\right)\right) \\
& =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(s_{n}^{-2} \sum_{i=1}^{r_{n}} \int_{\left|X_{n i}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{n}} X_{n i}^{2} \mathrm{~d} P\right)+0 \\
& =\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(s_{n}^{-2} \sum_{i=1}^{r_{n}} \int_{\left|X_{n i}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{n}} X_{n i}^{2} \mathrm{~d} P\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

This completes the proof.

We will also need a Poisson approximation for sums of infinitely many independent Bernoulli random variables.

Proposition 2. Suppose that for each $n \in \mathbb{N}, X_{n 1}, X_{n 2}, X_{n 3}, \ldots$ is a sequence of independent random variables such that $P\left(X_{n k}=1\right)=1-P\left(X_{n k}=1\right)=p_{n k}$. If
$\sup _{k} p_{n k} \rightarrow 0$ and $\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} p_{n k} \rightarrow \lambda \in(0, \infty)$, then

$$
S_{n}=\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} X_{n k} \xrightarrow{d} \operatorname{Pois}(\lambda) .
$$

Proof. Note that the moment generating function of $S_{n}$ is given by

$$
M_{n}(t)=\exp \left\{\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \log \left(1+\left(e^{t}-1\right) p_{n k}\right)\right\} .
$$

For fixed $t$ and large enough $n,\left(e^{t}-1\right) \sup _{k} p_{n k}<1$, thus by the Taylor expansion of the logarithm (see e.g. 4.1.24 in [30]) and the remainder theorem for alternating series, it follows that

$$
M_{n}(t) \leq \exp \left\{\left(e^{t}-1\right) \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} p_{n k}\right\} \rightarrow \exp \left\{\lambda\left(e^{t}-1\right)\right\}
$$

Similarly

$$
\begin{aligned}
M_{n}(t) & \geq \exp \left\{\left(e^{t}-1\right) \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} p_{n k}-.5\left(e^{t}-1\right)^{2} \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} p_{n k}^{2}\right\} \\
& \geq \exp \left\{\left(e^{t}-1\right) \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} p_{n k}-.5\left(e^{t}-1\right)^{2} \sup _{k}\left(p_{n k}\right) \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} p_{n k}\right\} \\
& \rightarrow \exp \left\{\lambda\left(e^{t}-1\right)\right\}
\end{aligned}
$$

and the result follows.

$$
\begin{array}{ll}
\text { 5.2 } & \text { Proofs for Section } 2.3 \\
\text { 5.2.1 } & \text { Proofs for Section } 2.3 .1
\end{array}
$$

Lemma 1. Let $X_{n}$ and $Y_{n}$ be two sequences of random variables. If $X_{n} Y_{n}$ converges to $a$ distribution and $X_{n} \xrightarrow{p} \infty$, then $Y_{n} \xrightarrow{p} 0$.

Proof. Since $X_{n} \xrightarrow{p} \infty$, by continuous mapping theorem $\frac{1}{X_{n}} \xrightarrow{p} 0$. $Y_{n}=\frac{1}{X_{n}} X_{n} Y_{n}$, so if $X_{n} Y_{n} \xrightarrow{d} N(0,1)$, by Slutsky's theorem $Y_{n} \xrightarrow{p} 0$.

Lemma 2. Assume that $s_{\lambda} \rightarrow \infty$ as $\lambda \rightarrow \infty$. If

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{\lambda}{s_{\lambda}}\left(T_{r}(\lambda)-\pi_{r}(\lambda)\right) \xrightarrow[\lambda \rightarrow \infty]{d} N(0,1) \tag{5.10}
\end{equation*}
$$

then

$$
\frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]}{s_{\lambda}} \rightarrow \infty
$$

Proof. Since

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}\right] & =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \mathrm{E}\left[1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r+2\right]}\right] \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} P\left(y_{a}(\lambda)=r+2\right) \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+2)!},
\end{aligned}
$$

plugging $\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}\right]$ into $s_{\lambda}^{2}$ gives that

$$
\begin{aligned}
s_{\lambda}^{2} & =(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]+(r+2)(r+1) \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}\right] \\
& =(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]+(r+2)(r+1) \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+2)!} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Then for all $\epsilon>0$

$$
\begin{aligned}
s_{\lambda}^{2}= & (r+1)^{2} E\left[N_{r+1}\right]+(r+1) \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+1)!} 1_{\left[\lambda p_{a}<\epsilon s_{\lambda}\right]} \\
& +(r+1) \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+1)!} 1_{\left[\lambda p_{a} \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda}\right]} \\
\leq & (r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]+(r+1) \epsilon s_{\lambda} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]+\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+1)!} 1_{\left[\lambda p_{a} \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda}\right]},
\end{aligned}
$$

and dividing $s_{\lambda}^{2}$ on both sides gives that

$$
\begin{aligned}
1 & \leq s_{\lambda}^{-2}(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]+s_{\lambda}^{-1}(r+1) \epsilon E\left[N_{r+1}\right]+s_{\lambda}^{-2} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+1)!} 1_{\left[\lambda p_{a} \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda}\right]} \\
& =(r+1) \frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]}{s_{\lambda}}\left(\frac{r+1}{s_{\lambda}}+\epsilon\right)+s_{\lambda}^{-2} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+1)!} 1_{\left[\lambda p_{a} \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda}\right]} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Assume that $s_{\lambda} \rightarrow \infty$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$. If 5.10 holds, it follows by Theorem 1 that for all $\epsilon>0$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty}\left[(r+1) \frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]}{s_{\lambda}}\left(\frac{r+1}{s_{\lambda}}+\epsilon\right)+s_{\lambda}^{-2} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+1)!} 1_{\left[\lambda p_{a} \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda}\right]}\right] \\
& =\lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty}(r+1) \frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]}{s_{\lambda}}\left(\frac{r+1}{s_{\lambda}}+\epsilon\right) \\
& \geq 1 .
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $r+1 \in(0, \infty), \frac{r+1}{s_{\lambda}} \rightarrow 0$, and so we argue by contradiction to show that $\frac{E\left[N_{r+1}\right]}{s_{\lambda}} \rightarrow \infty$. Suppose that

$$
\liminf _{\lambda} \frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]}{s_{\lambda}}=c \in[0, \infty)
$$

Then for all $\epsilon>0$ and some $c \in[0, \infty)$

$$
\liminf _{\lambda}(r+1) \frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]}{s_{\lambda}}\left(\frac{r+1}{s_{\lambda}}+\epsilon\right)=(r+1) \epsilon c
$$

Taking $0<\epsilon<\frac{1}{c(r+1)}$ gives that $(r+1) \epsilon c<1$. This is a contradiction. Thus, this completes the proof of the lemma.

Lemma 3. For $t=0,1,2, \ldots$

$$
\operatorname{Var}\left[N_{t}\right] \leq \mathrm{E}\left[N_{t}\right]
$$

Proof. Since for $t=0,1,2, \ldots$

$$
N_{t}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=t\right]},
$$

and the indicator function is only of independent random variables $y_{a}(\lambda)$ 's, it follows that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{Var}\left[N_{t}\right] & =\operatorname{Var}\left[\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=t\right]}\right] \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \operatorname{Var}\left[1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=t\right]}\right] \\
& \leq \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \mathrm{E}\left[1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=t\right]}^{2}\right] \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \mathrm{E}\left[1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=t\right]}\right] \\
& =\mathrm{E}\left[\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=t\right]}\right] \\
& =\mathrm{E}\left[N_{t}\right],
\end{aligned}
$$

and this completes the proof of this lemma.

Lemma 4. For $c, d \geq 0$ and $c+d>0$. Let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& V=c \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]+d \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}\right] \\
& \hat{V}=c N_{r+1}+d N_{r+2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

We have

$$
\operatorname{Var}[\hat{V}] \leq 2(c+d) \mathrm{E}[\hat{V}]
$$

Further, if $V \rightarrow \infty$ as $\lambda \rightarrow \infty, \hat{V}$ is a consistent estimator of $V$, i.e.,

$$
\frac{\hat{V}}{V} \xrightarrow{p} 1 .
$$

Proof. Set $\kappa=2(c+d)$. By plugging in $\hat{V}$ and $V$ in the left hand side and the right hand side we get

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{Var} & {[\hat{V}]=\operatorname{Var}\left[c N_{r+1}+d N_{r+2}\right] } \\
& =c^{2} \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1}\right]+d^{2} \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+2}\right]+2 c d \operatorname{Cov}\left[N_{r+1}, N_{r+2}\right] \\
& \leq 2 c^{2} \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1}\right]+2 d^{2} \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+2}\right]+2 c d \operatorname{Cov}\left[N_{r+1}, N_{r+2}\right] \\
& \leq 2 c^{2} \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1}\right]+2 d^{2} \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+2}\right]+2 c d\left(\operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1}\right]+\operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+2}\right]\right) \\
& =2(c+d) c \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1}\right]+2(c+d) d \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+2}\right] \\
& =\kappa c \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1}\right]+\kappa d \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+2}\right] \\
& \leq \kappa c \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]+\kappa d \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}\right] \\
& =\kappa E[\hat{V}]
\end{aligned}
$$

where the last inequality follows by Lemma 3 and the fourth line holds by the fact that

$$
\operatorname{Cov}(X, Y) \leq \operatorname{Var}(X)+\operatorname{Var}(Y)
$$

because

$$
\operatorname{Var}(X-Y)=\operatorname{Var}(X)+\operatorname{Var}(Y)-2 \operatorname{Cov}(X, Y) \geq 0
$$

Now by Chebyshev's inequality, for all $\epsilon>0$

$$
\begin{aligned}
P\left(\left|\frac{\hat{V}}{V}-1\right|>\epsilon\right) & \leq \frac{\operatorname{Var}\left[\frac{\hat{V}}{V}\right]}{\epsilon^{2}} \\
& =\frac{\operatorname{Var}[\hat{V}]}{\epsilon^{2} V^{2}} \\
& \leq \frac{\kappa \mathrm{E}[\hat{V}]}{\epsilon^{2} V^{2}} \\
& \leq \frac{\kappa}{\epsilon^{2} V^{2}} \rightarrow 0
\end{aligned}
$$

where the last inequality holds because $c, d, N_{r+1}, N_{r+2} \geq 0$.
The proof of this lemma is completed.
Proof of Theorem 1. For any $k>0$, let $f(x)=x^{k} e^{-x}$ for $x>0$. Since

$$
f^{\prime}(x)=\left(k x^{-1}-1\right) x^{k} e^{-x}
$$

it follows that

$$
\max _{x \geq 0} f(x)=f(k)=k^{k} e^{-k}
$$

Hence,

$$
\begin{aligned}
0<\sigma_{a, \lambda}^{2} & =\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a}\right) e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} \\
& \leq\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+2} e^{-\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a}\right)} e^{r+1} \\
& \leq(r+2)^{r+2} e^{-(r+2)} e^{r+1} \\
& =(r+2)^{r+2} e^{-1}
\end{aligned}
$$

It follows that since

$$
\lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} s_{\lambda}=\infty
$$

we have

$$
\lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \sup _{a \in \mathcal{A}} \frac{\sigma_{a, \lambda}^{2}}{s_{\lambda}^{2}}=0
$$

From here Proposition 1 implies that asymptotic normality is equivalent to

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} s_{\lambda}^{-2} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \mathrm{E}\left[Y_{a}^{2} 1_{\left[\left|Y_{a}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda}\right]}\right]=0 \quad \forall \epsilon>0 . \tag{5.11}
\end{equation*}
$$

We now show that this is equivalent to our condition (2.1). Since $s_{\lambda} \rightarrow \infty$, we can take $\lambda$ large enough that $\epsilon s_{\lambda}>(r+1)$. Recall that

$$
Y_{a}= \begin{cases}-\lambda p_{a} & \text { if } y_{a}(\lambda)=r \\ r+1 & \text { if } y_{a}(\lambda)=r+1 \\ 0 & \text { otherwise }\end{cases}
$$

Thus, for such $\lambda$, if $\left|Y_{a}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda}$, then $Y_{a}=-\lambda p_{a}, y_{a}(\lambda)=r$, and $Y_{a}^{2}=\lambda^{2} p_{a}^{2}$. We have

$$
\left[\left|Y_{a}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda}\right]=\left[Y_{a}=-\lambda p_{a}\right] \cap\left[\lambda p_{a} \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda}\right]=\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right] \cap\left[\lambda p_{a} \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda}\right]
$$

It follows that

$$
\mathrm{E}\left[Y_{a}^{2} 1_{\left[\left|Y_{a}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda}\right]}\right]=\lambda^{2} p_{a}^{2} 1_{\left[\lambda p_{a} \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda}\right]} P\left(y_{a}=r\right)=e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+2}}{r!} 1_{\left[\lambda p_{a} \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda}\right]} .
$$

Proof of Corollary 1. Note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& N_{r}=N_{r}(\lambda)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]} \\
& \pi_{r}=\pi_{r}(\lambda)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]} \\
& T_{r}=T_{r}(\lambda)=\frac{N_{r+1}}{\lambda}(r+1) \\
& s_{\lambda}^{2}=(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]+(r+2)(r+1) \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}\right] .
\end{aligned}
$$

Since we assume that $s_{\lambda} \xrightarrow{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} \infty$ and by Lemma 2 .

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right] \rightarrow \infty \tag{5.12}
\end{equation*}
$$

Now for all $\epsilon>0$

$$
P\left(\left|\frac{N_{r+1}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]}-1\right|>\epsilon\right)=P\left(\left|\frac{N_{r+1}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]}-\mathrm{E}\left[\frac{N_{r+1}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]}\right]\right|>\epsilon\right),
$$

and by Chebyshev's inequality

$$
\begin{equation*}
P\left(\left|\frac{N_{r+1}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]}-\mathrm{E}\left[\frac{N_{r+1}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]}\right]\right|>\epsilon\right) \leq \frac{\operatorname{Var}\left[\frac{N_{r+1}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]}\right]}{\epsilon^{2}}=\frac{\operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1}\right]}{\epsilon^{2}\left(\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]\right)^{2}} \tag{5.13}
\end{equation*}
$$

It follows from (5.13) and Lemma 3 that for all $\epsilon>0$

$$
P\left(\left|\frac{N_{r+1}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]}-1\right|>\epsilon\right) \leq \frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]}{\epsilon^{2}\left(\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]\right)^{2}}=\frac{1}{\epsilon^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]},
$$

and together with $E\left[N_{r+1}\right] \rightarrow \infty$,

$$
\lim _{\lambda \rightarrow \infty} P\left(\left|\frac{N_{r+1}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]}-1\right|>\epsilon\right)=0
$$

i.e.,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{N_{r+1}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]} \xrightarrow{p} 1 \tag{5.14}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since

$$
\frac{N_{r+1}}{s_{\lambda}}=\frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]}{s_{\lambda}} \frac{N_{r+1}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]},
$$

by continuous mapping theorem Lemma 2 and (5.14) implies that

$$
\frac{N_{r+1}}{s_{\lambda}} \xrightarrow{p} \infty
$$

Since $r+1 \in(0, \infty)$,

$$
\frac{N_{r+1}(r+1)}{s_{\lambda}} \xrightarrow{p} \infty
$$

Now plugging in

$$
\begin{gathered}
T_{r}(\lambda)=\frac{N_{r+1}}{\lambda}(r+1), \\
\frac{\lambda T_{r}(\lambda)}{s_{\lambda}}=\frac{N_{r+1}(r+1)}{s_{\lambda}} \xrightarrow{p} \infty .
\end{gathered}
$$

By the symmetry of Normal distribution (5.10) implies that

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{\lambda}{s_{\lambda}}\left(\pi_{r}(\lambda)-T_{r}(\lambda)\right) \underset{\lambda \rightarrow \infty}{d} N(0,1) \tag{5.15}
\end{equation*}
$$

and so

$$
\frac{\lambda T_{r}(\lambda)}{s_{\lambda}}\left(\frac{\pi_{r}(\lambda)}{T_{r}(\lambda)}-1\right) \xrightarrow[\lambda \rightarrow \infty]{d} N(0,1)
$$

Since

$$
\frac{\lambda T_{r}(\lambda)}{s_{\lambda}} \xrightarrow{p} \infty,
$$

it follows from Lemma 1 that

$$
\frac{\pi_{r}(\lambda)}{T_{r}(\lambda)}-1 \xrightarrow{p} 0
$$

Therefore,

$$
\frac{T_{r}(\lambda)}{\pi_{r}(\lambda)}-1 \xrightarrow{p} 0 .
$$

Proof of Corollary 2. Since $(r+1)^{2}>0$ and $(r+2)(r+1)>0$, the result is an application of Lemma 4 .

$$
\text { 5.2.2 Proofs for Section } 2.3 .2
$$

Lemma 5. Assume that $s_{\lambda} \rightarrow \infty$ as $\lambda \rightarrow \infty$. If

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{\lambda_{n}}{s_{\lambda_{n}}}\left(T_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)-\pi_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)\right) \xrightarrow[\lambda_{n} \rightarrow \infty]{d} N(0,1), \tag{5.16}
\end{equation*}
$$

then

$$
\frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}{s_{\lambda_{n}}} \rightarrow \infty
$$

Proof. Since

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right] & =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \mathrm{E}\left[1_{\left[y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=r+2\right]}\right] \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} P\left(y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=r+2\right) \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+2)!}
\end{aligned}
$$

plugging $\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right]$ into $s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}$ gives that

$$
\begin{aligned}
s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2} & =(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+(r+2)(r+1) \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right] \\
& =(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+(r+2)(r+1) \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+2)!}
\end{aligned}
$$

Then for all $\epsilon>0$

$$
\begin{aligned}
s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}= & (r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+(r+1) \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+1)!} 1_{\left[\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}<\epsilon s_{\lambda_{n}}\right]} \\
& +(r+1) \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+1)!} 1_{\left[\lambda_{n} p_{a, n} \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda_{n}}\right]} \\
\leq & (r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+(r+1) \epsilon s_{\lambda_{n}} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+1)!} 1_{\left[\lambda_{n} p_{a, n} \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda_{n}}\right]},
\end{aligned}
$$

and dividing $s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}$ on both sides gives that

$$
\begin{aligned}
1 & \leq s_{\lambda_{n}}^{-2}(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+s_{\lambda_{n}}^{-1}(r+1) \epsilon \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+s_{\lambda_{n}}^{-2} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+1)!} 1_{\left[\lambda_{n} p_{a, n} \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda_{n}}\right]} \\
& =(r+1) \frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}{s_{\lambda_{n}}}\left(\frac{r+1}{s_{\lambda_{n}}}+\epsilon\right)+s_{\lambda_{n}}^{-2} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+1)!} 1_{\left[\lambda_{n} p_{a, n} \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda_{n}}\right] .}
\end{aligned}
$$

Assume that $s_{\lambda_{n}} \rightarrow \infty$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$. If (5.16) holds, it follows by Theorem 2 that for
all $\epsilon>0$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \lim _{\lambda_{n} \rightarrow \infty}\left[(r+1) \frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}{s_{\lambda_{n}}}\left(\frac{r+1}{s_{\lambda_{n}}}+\epsilon\right)+s_{\lambda_{n}}^{-2} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+1)!} 1_{\left[\lambda_{n} p_{a, n} \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda_{n}}\right]}\right] \\
& =\lim _{\lambda_{n} \rightarrow \infty}(r+1) \frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}{s_{\lambda_{n}}}\left(\frac{r+1}{s_{\lambda_{n}}}+\epsilon\right) \\
& \geq 1
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $r+1 \in(0, \infty), \frac{r+1}{s_{\lambda_{n}}} \rightarrow 0$, and so we argue by contradiction to show that $\frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}{s_{\lambda_{n}}} \rightarrow \infty$. Suppose that

$$
\liminf _{\lambda_{n}} \frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}{s_{\lambda_{n}}}=c \in[0, \infty)
$$

Then for all $\epsilon>0$ and some $c \in[0, \infty)$

$$
\liminf _{\lambda_{n}}(r+1) \frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}{s_{\lambda_{n}}}\left(\frac{r+1}{s_{\lambda_{n}}}+\epsilon\right)=(r+1) \epsilon c .
$$

Taking $0<\epsilon<\frac{1}{c(r+1)}$ gives that $(r+1) \epsilon c<1$. This is a contradiction. Thus, this completes the proof.

Lemma 6. for $t=0,1,2, \ldots$

$$
\operatorname{Var}\left[N_{t, n}\right] \leq \mathrm{E}\left[N_{t, n}\right]
$$

Proof. Since for $t=0,1,2, \ldots$

$$
N_{t, n}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=t\right]}
$$

and the indicator function is only of independent random variables $y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)$ 's, it fol-
lows that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{Var}\left[N_{t, n}\right] & =\operatorname{Var}\left[\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=t\right]}\right] \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \operatorname{Var}\left[1_{\left[y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=t\right]}\right] \\
& \leq \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \mathrm{E}\left[1_{\left[y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=t\right]}\right] \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \mathrm{E}\left[1_{\left[y_{a}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=t\right]}\right] \\
& =\mathrm{E}\left[\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=t\right]}\right] \\
& =\mathrm{E}\left[N_{t, n}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

and this completes the proof of the lemma.

Lemma 7. For $c, d \geq 0$ and $c+d>0$. Let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& M_{n}=c \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+d \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right] \\
& \hat{M}_{n}=c N_{r+1, n}+d N_{r+2, n} .
\end{aligned}
$$

We have

$$
\operatorname{Var}\left[\hat{M}_{n}\right] \leq 2(c+d) \mathrm{E}\left[\hat{M}_{n}\right]
$$

Further, if $M_{n} \rightarrow \infty$ as $\lambda_{n} \rightarrow \infty, \hat{M}_{n}$ is a consistent estimator of $M_{n}$, i.e.,

$$
\frac{\hat{M}_{n}}{M_{n}} \xrightarrow{p} 1 .
$$

Proof. Set $\kappa=2(c+d)$. By plugging $\hat{M}_{n}$ in the left hand side and the right hand
side, we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{Var}\left[\hat{M}_{n}\right] & =\operatorname{Var}\left[c N_{r+1, n}+d N_{r+2, n}\right] \\
& =c^{2} \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+d^{2} \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right]+2 c d \operatorname{Cov}\left[N_{r+1, n}, N_{r+2, n}\right] \\
& \leq 2 c^{2} \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+2 d^{2} \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right]+2 c d \operatorname{Cov}\left[N_{r+1, n}, N_{r+2, n}\right] \\
& \leq 2 c^{2} \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+2 d^{2} \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right]+2 c d\left(\operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+\operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right]\right) \\
& =2(c+d) c \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+2(c+d) d \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right] \\
& =\kappa c \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+\kappa d \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right] \\
& \leq \kappa c \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+\kappa d \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right] \\
& =\kappa E\left[\hat{M}_{n}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

where the last inequality follows by Lemma 6 and the fourth line holds by the fact that

$$
\operatorname{Cov}(X, Y) \leq \operatorname{Var}(X)+\operatorname{Var}(Y),
$$

because

$$
\operatorname{Var}(X-Y)=\operatorname{Var}(X)+\operatorname{Var}(Y)-2 \operatorname{Cov}(X, Y) \geq 0
$$

Now by Chebyshev's inequality, for all $\epsilon>0$

$$
\begin{aligned}
P\left(\left|\frac{\hat{M}_{n}}{M_{n}}-1\right|>\epsilon\right) & \leq \frac{\operatorname{Var}\left[\frac{\hat{M}_{n}}{M_{n}}\right]}{\epsilon^{2}} \\
& =\frac{\operatorname{Var}\left[\hat{M}_{n}\right]}{\epsilon^{2} M_{n}^{2}} \\
& \leq \frac{\kappa \mathrm{E}\left[\hat{M}_{n}\right]}{\epsilon^{2} M_{n}^{2}} \\
& \leq \frac{\kappa}{\epsilon^{2} M_{n}^{2}} \rightarrow 0
\end{aligned}
$$

where the last inequality holds because $c, d, N_{r+1, n}, N_{r+2, n} \geq 0$.
This completes the proof.
Proof of Theorem 2. For any $k>0$, let $f(x)=x^{k} e^{-x}$ for $x>0$. Since

$$
f^{\prime}(x)=\left(k x^{-1}-1\right) x^{k} e^{-x}
$$

it follows that

$$
\max _{x \geq 0} f(x)=f(k)=k^{k} e^{-k}
$$

Hence,

$$
\begin{aligned}
0<\sigma_{a, \lambda_{n}}^{2} & =\left(r+1+\lambda_{n}\right) e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} \\
& \leq\left(r+1+\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+2} e^{-\left(r+1+\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)} e^{r+1} \\
& \leq(r+2)^{r+2} e^{-(r+2)} e^{r+1} \\
& =(r+2)^{r+2} e^{-1}
\end{aligned}
$$

It follows that since

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{\lambda_{n}}=\infty
$$

we have

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sup _{a \in \mathcal{A}} \frac{\sigma_{a, \lambda_{n}}^{2}}{s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}}=0
$$

From here Proposition 1 implies that asymptotic normality is equivalent to

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} s_{\lambda_{n}}^{-2} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \mathrm{E}\left[Y_{a, n}^{2} 1_{\left[\left|Y_{a, n}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda_{n}}\right]}\right]=0 \quad \forall \epsilon>0
$$

We now show that this is equivalent to (2.3). Since $s_{\lambda_{n}} \rightarrow \infty$, we can take $\lambda_{n}$ large enough that $\epsilon s_{\lambda_{n}}>(r+1)$. Recall that

$$
Y_{a, n}= \begin{cases}-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n} & \text { if } y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=r  \tag{5.17}\\ r+1 & \text { if } y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=r+1 \\ 0 & \text { otherwise }\end{cases}
$$

Thus, for such $\lambda_{n}$, if $\left|Y_{a}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda_{n}}$, then $Y_{a, n}=-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}, y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=r$, and $Y_{a, n}^{2}=\lambda_{n}^{2} p_{a, n}^{2}$.
We have

$$
\left[\left|Y_{a, n}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda_{n}}\right]=\left[Y_{a, n}=-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right] \cap\left[\lambda_{n} p_{a, n} \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda_{n}}\right]=\left[y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=r\right] \cap\left[\lambda_{n} p_{a, n} \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda_{n}}\right] .
$$

It follows that
$\mathrm{E}\left[Y_{a, n}^{2} 1_{\left[\left|Y_{a, n}\right| \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda_{n}}\right]}\right]=\lambda_{n}^{2} p_{a, n}^{2} 1_{\left[\lambda_{n} p_{a, n} \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda_{n}}\right]} P\left(y_{a, n}=r\right)=e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+2}}{r!} 1_{\left[\lambda_{n} p_{a, n} \geq \epsilon s_{\lambda_{n}}\right]}$.

Proof of Corollary 3. Note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& N_{r, n}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=r\right]} \\
& \pi_{r, n}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=r\right]} \\
& T_{r, n}=\frac{N_{r+1, n}}{\lambda_{n}}(r+1) \\
& s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}=(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+(r+2)(r+1) \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right] .
\end{aligned}
$$

Since we assume that $s_{\lambda_{n}} \xrightarrow{\lambda_{n} \rightarrow \infty} \infty$ and by Lemma 5 ,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right] \rightarrow \infty \tag{5.18}
\end{equation*}
$$

Now for all $\epsilon>0$

$$
P\left(\left|\frac{N_{r+1, n}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}-1\right|>\epsilon\right)=P\left(\left|\frac{N_{r+1, n}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}-\mathrm{E}\left[\frac{N_{r+1, n}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}\right]\right|>\epsilon\right),
$$

and by Chebyshev's inequality

$$
\begin{equation*}
P\left(\left|\frac{N_{r+1, n}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}-E\left[\frac{N_{r+1, n}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}\right]\right|>\epsilon\right) \leq \frac{\operatorname{Var}\left[\frac{N_{r+1, n}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}\right]}{\epsilon^{2}}=\frac{\operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}{\epsilon^{2}\left(\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]\right)^{2}} . \tag{5.19}
\end{equation*}
$$

It follows from (5.19) and Lemma 6 that for all $\epsilon>0$

$$
P\left(\left|\frac{N_{r+1, n}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}-1\right|>\epsilon\right) \leq \frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}{\epsilon^{2}\left(\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]\right)^{2}}=\frac{1}{\epsilon^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]},
$$

and together with $\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right] \rightarrow \infty$,

$$
\lim _{\lambda_{n} \rightarrow \infty} P\left(\left|\frac{N_{r+1, n}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}-1\right|>\epsilon\right)=0
$$

i.e.,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{N_{r+1, n}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]} \stackrel{p}{\rightarrow} 1 \tag{5.20}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since

$$
\frac{N_{r+1, n}}{s_{\lambda_{n}}}=\frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}{s_{\lambda_{n}}} \frac{N_{r+1, n}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]},
$$

by continuous mapping theorem Lemma 5 and (5.20) imply that

$$
\frac{N_{r+1, n}}{s_{\lambda_{n}}} \xrightarrow{p} \infty .
$$

Since $r+1 \in(0, \infty)$,

$$
\frac{N_{r+1, n}(r+1)}{s_{\lambda_{n}}} \xrightarrow{p} \infty .
$$

Now plugging in

$$
\begin{gathered}
T_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=\frac{N_{r+1, n}}{\lambda_{n}}(r+1), \\
\frac{\lambda_{n} T_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)}{s_{\lambda_{n}}}=\frac{N_{r+1, n}(r+1)}{s_{\lambda_{n}}} \xrightarrow{p} \infty .
\end{gathered}
$$

By the symmetry of Normal distribution (5.16) implies that

$$
\frac{\lambda_{n}}{s_{\lambda_{n}}}\left(\pi_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)-T_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)\right) \xrightarrow[\lambda_{n} \rightarrow \infty]{d} N(0,1),
$$

and so

$$
\frac{\lambda_{n} T_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)}{s_{\lambda_{n}}}\left(\frac{\pi_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)}{T_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)}-1\right) \xrightarrow[\lambda_{n} \rightarrow \infty]{d} N(0,1)
$$

Since

$$
\frac{\lambda T_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)}{s_{\lambda_{n}}} \xrightarrow{p} \infty
$$

it follows from Lemma 1 that

$$
\frac{\pi_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)}{T_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)}-1 \xrightarrow{p} 0
$$

Therefore,

$$
\frac{T_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)}{\pi_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)}-1 \xrightarrow{p} 0
$$

Proof of Theorem 3. First, for any $\epsilon>0$ the fact that (2.3) holds gives

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right]= & \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+2} \frac{e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}}}{(r+2)!} 1_{\left[\lambda_{n} p_{a, n} \leq \epsilon s_{r, \lambda_{n}, n}\right]} \\
& +\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+2} \frac{e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}}}{(r+2)!} 1_{\left[\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}>\epsilon s_{r, \lambda_{n}, n}\right]} \\
\leq & s_{r, \lambda_{n}, n} \epsilon \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+2} e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} 1_{\left[\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}>\epsilon s_{r, \lambda_{n}, n}\right]} \\
\leq & s_{r, \lambda_{n}, n}^{2} \epsilon+\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+2} e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} 1_{\left[\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}>\epsilon s_{r, \lambda_{n}, n}\right]} \rightarrow c^{2} \epsilon,
\end{aligned}
$$

which implies that $\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right] \rightarrow 0$ and hence that $\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right] \rightarrow c^{*}$.

Next, note that $\frac{\lambda_{n}}{r+1} \mathrm{E}\left[\pi_{r, n}\right] \rightarrow c^{*}$ by (2.2) and that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{Var}\left(\frac{\lambda_{n}}{r+1} \pi_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)\right) & =\frac{1}{(r+1)^{2}} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{2} \operatorname{Var}\left(1_{\left[y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=r\right]}\right) \\
& \leq \frac{1}{(r+1)^{2}} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{2} P\left(y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=r\right) \\
& =\frac{r+2}{r+1} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right] \rightarrow 0 .
\end{aligned}
$$

From here the first convergence in (2.4) follows by the well known presentation of mean square error as the sum of the variance and the square of the bias. The second convergence follows from the first and Markov's inequality.

Finally, note that

$$
\frac{\lambda_{n}}{r+1} T_{r, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=N_{r+1, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=r+1\right]}
$$

is the sum of independent Bernoulli random variables. We just need to check that the Poisson approximation to the binomial holds. By Proposition 2 this holds so long as $\sup _{a \in \mathcal{A}} P\left(y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=r+1\right) \rightarrow 0$. Note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
P\left(y_{a, n}\left(\lambda_{n}\right)=r+1\right) & =e^{-p_{a, n} \lambda_{n}} \frac{\left(p_{a, n} \lambda_{n}\right)^{r+1}}{(r+1)!} \\
& =\frac{1}{(r+1)!}\left(e^{-p_{a, n} \lambda_{n}(r+2) /(r+1)}\left(p_{a, n} \lambda_{n}\right)^{r+2}\right)^{(r+1) /(r+2)} \\
& \leq \frac{1}{(r+1)!}\left(\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-p_{a, n} \lambda_{n}}\left(p_{a, n} \lambda_{n}\right)^{r+2}\right)^{(r+1) /(r+2)} \\
& =\frac{((r+2)!)^{(r+1) /(r+2)}}{(r+1)!}\left(\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right]\right)^{(r+1) /(r+2)} \rightarrow 0
\end{aligned}
$$

and the result follows.

### 5.3 Proofs for Section 2.4

The proof of main results in Section 2.4.2 is based on approximating the distribution in the Deterministic case with the distribution in the Poisson case, and we call this process "depoissonization". Toward this end, we introduce a model that contains both of these with both the fixed and changing distributions. Details of the model are given in the following sections of proofs.

### 5.3.1 Proofs for Section 2.4.1

First, we explain our model. Assume that we are sampling observations following a Poisson Process with rate 1 , denoted as $C=\left\{C_{\lambda}: \lambda \geq 0\right\}$.

For $n=1,2,3, \ldots$, let $t_{n}=\min \left\{\lambda \geq 0: C_{\lambda}=n\right\}$ be the arrival time on the $n$th observation. If we stop sampling at time $t_{n}$, then the sample is of size $n$ and we have the deterministic model studied in Section 2.4.1. Whereas, if we consider the sample taken at time $\lambda$, then the sample size is $C_{\lambda}$ and we have the Poisson model studied in Section 2.3.1 with $\lambda=n$. Observe that $\mathrm{E}\left[C_{n}\right]=n=C_{t_{n}}$. Thus, we expect to have the same sample sizes in those two sampling schemes. When the sample size is the deterministic $n$ at a random sampling time $t_{n}$, we use notations defined in Section 2.4.1, while, when the sample size is a random $C_{\lambda}$ at the deterministic sampling time $\lambda$, we use notations defined in Section 2.3.1. Further, let

$$
\xi_{n}=n\left(T_{r}^{\prime}(n)-\pi_{r}^{\prime}(n)\right)
$$

be the Deterministic version, and

$$
\zeta_{\lambda}=\lambda\left(T_{r}(\lambda)-\pi_{r}(\lambda)\right)
$$

be the Poissonized version. Observe that $y_{a}^{\prime}(n)=y_{a}\left(t_{n}\right)$, and $t_{n}$ follows a gamma distribution with both mean and variance $n$. Note that for $\xi_{n}$ we have a deterministic
sample size n at a random time $t_{n}$, whereas for $\zeta_{\lambda}$ we have a random sample size $N$ at a fixed time $\lambda$. Also note that

$$
\zeta_{t_{n}}=\frac{t_{n}}{n} \xi_{n}
$$

To find a necessary and sufficient condition for asymptotic normality of $\xi_{n}$, we use the asymptotic normality of $\zeta_{\lambda}$ and show that $\xi_{n}-\zeta_{\lambda} \xrightarrow{p} 0$, specifically when $\lambda=n$.

Before giving the proof of Theorem 4 for the Deterministic case with fixed distribution, we prepare several lemmas.

Lemma 8. For any $\lambda>0$ and $\Delta \in(0, \lambda)$, we have

$$
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta}\left|\zeta_{t}-\zeta_{\lambda}\right|\right] \leq H(\lambda, \Delta)
$$

and

$$
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda-\frac{\Delta}{2}<t<\lambda+\frac{\Delta}{2}}\left|\zeta_{t}-\zeta_{\lambda}\right|\right] \leq 2 H\left(\lambda-\frac{\Delta}{2}, \Delta\right)
$$

where for some constant $C>0$,

$$
H(\lambda, \Delta)=C \frac{\Delta}{\lambda} s_{\lambda}^{2}
$$

Proof. Recall that for any $\lambda>0$ we have

$$
\zeta_{\lambda}=\lambda\left(T_{r}(\lambda)-\pi_{r}(\lambda)\right)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} Y_{a}(\lambda)
$$

and

$$
Y_{a}=(r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r+1\right]}-\lambda p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]} .
$$

Fix $t>\lambda$ and note that $y_{a}(t) \geq y_{a}(\lambda)$ because greater arrival time yields more or equal arrivals in a Poisson process and

$$
\begin{aligned}
Y_{a}(t)-Y_{a}(\lambda)= & 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)<r\right]} Y_{a}(t)+1_{\left.\left[y_{a}(\lambda)\right] \geq r\right]} Y_{a}(t) \\
& -Y_{a}(\lambda) 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)>y_{a}(\lambda)\right]}-Y_{a}(\lambda) 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=y_{a}(\lambda)\right]} \\
= & -Y_{a}(\lambda) 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)>y_{a}(\lambda)\right]}+1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)<r\right]} Y_{a}(t) \\
& -Y_{a}(\lambda) 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=y_{a}(\lambda)\right]}+1_{\left.\left[y_{a}(\lambda)\right] \geq r\right]} Y_{a}(t) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Since

$$
\begin{aligned}
& -Y_{a}(\lambda) 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=y_{a}(\lambda)\right]}+1_{\left.\left[y_{a}(\lambda)\right] \geq r\right]} Y_{a}(t) \\
= & -(r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=y_{a}(\lambda)\right]}+\lambda p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=y_{a}(\lambda)\right]} \\
& +(r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda) \geq r\right]}-t p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda) \geq r\right]} \\
= & -(r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r+1\right]}+\lambda p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r\right]} \\
& +(r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r+1\right]}+(r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]}-t p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]} \\
= & (r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]}-(t-\lambda) p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]} \\
= & 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]}\left((r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r+1\right]}-(t-\lambda) p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r\right]}\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

then

$$
\begin{aligned}
Y_{a}(t)-Y_{a}(\lambda)= & -Y_{a}(\lambda) 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)>y_{a}(\lambda)\right]}+1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)<r\right]} Y_{a}(t) \\
& +1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]}\left((r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r+1\right]}-(t-\lambda) p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r\right]}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Now note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(Y_{a}(t)-Y_{a}(\lambda)\right)\right| \leq & \left|\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} Y_{a}(\lambda) 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)>y_{a}(\lambda)\right]}\right|+\left|\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)<r\right]} Y_{a}(t)\right| \\
& +\left|\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]}\left((r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r+1\right]}-(t-\lambda) p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r\right]}\right)\right| \\
\leq & (r+1) \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)>y_{a}(\lambda)\right]}+\lambda \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)>y_{a}(\lambda)\right]} \\
& +(r+1) \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)<r\right]}+t \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)<r\right]} \\
& +(r+1) \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r+1\right]}+\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}|t-\lambda| p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r\right]} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Now set

$$
\begin{aligned}
& A_{t}^{1}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)>y_{a}(\lambda)\right]} \\
& A_{t}^{2}=\lambda \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)>y_{a}(\lambda)\right]} \\
& B_{t}^{1}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)<r\right]} \\
& B_{t}^{2}=t \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)<r\right]} \\
& C_{t}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r+1\right]} \\
& D_{t}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}|t-\lambda| p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r\right]}
\end{aligned}
$$

then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\zeta_{t}-\zeta_{\lambda}\right| & =\left|\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(Y_{a}(t)-Y_{a}(\lambda)\right)\right| \\
& \leq(r+1) A_{t}^{1}+A_{t}^{2}+(r+1) B_{t}^{1}+B_{t}^{2}+(r+1) C_{t}+D_{t}
\end{aligned}
$$

We are going to find the bounds for each element.

Bounds for $C_{t}$ and $D_{t}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
C_{t} & =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r+1\right]} \\
D_{t} & =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}|t-\lambda| p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r\right]}
\end{aligned}
$$

By Fubini's Theorem and the fact that Poisson processes have independent increments,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} C_{t}\right] & \leq\left[\mathrm{E} \sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)>y_{a}(\lambda)\right]}\right] \\
& \leq \mathrm{E}\left[\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda+\Delta)>y_{a}(\lambda)\right]}\right](\text { Note }: t<\lambda+\Delta) \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} P\left(y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right) P\left(y_{a}(\lambda+\Delta)>y_{a}(\lambda)\right)(\text { Note: Fubini's and independent incremen } \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \frac{\lambda^{r}}{r!} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} p_{a}^{r}\left(1-e^{-\Delta p_{a}}\right) \\
& =\frac{\lambda^{r}}{r!} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} p_{a}^{r}\left(1-e^{-\Delta p_{a}}\right) \\
& \leq \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} p_{a}^{r}\left(1-e^{-\Delta p_{a}}\right) \\
& \leq \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} p_{a}^{r} \Delta p_{a} \\
& =\Delta \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} p_{a}^{r+1}
\end{aligned}
$$

where the last inequality follows by the fact that $1-e^{-x} \leq x$ for $x>0$.

By similar arguments,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} D_{t}\right] & \left.\leq \mathrm{E}\left[\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \Delta p_{a} 1_{[ } y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]\right](\text { Note }: \Delta>t-\lambda>0) \\
& =\Delta \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} P\left(y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right) \\
& =\Delta \frac{\lambda^{r}}{r!} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} p_{a}^{r+1} \\
& \leq \Delta \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} p_{a}^{r+1}
\end{aligned}
$$

Bound for $B_{t}^{1}$ and $B_{t}^{2}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
B_{t}^{1} & =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)<r\right]} \\
B_{t}^{2} & =t \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)<r\right]}
\end{aligned}
$$

Clearly, if $r=0$, then

$$
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} B_{t}^{1}\right]=\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} B_{t}^{2}\right]=0
$$

Now, assume that $r \geq 1$. Note that by independent and stationary increments

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} B_{t}^{1}\right] & \leq \mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{i=0}^{r-1} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)>r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=i\right]}\right] \\
& =\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{i=0}^{r-1} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)-y_{a}(\lambda)>r-i\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=i\right]}\right] \\
& \leq \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{i=0}^{r-1} \mathrm{E}\left[1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda+\Delta)-y_{a}(\lambda)>r-i\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=i\right]}\right] \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{i=0}^{r-1} P\left(y_{a}(\Delta)>r-i\right) P\left(y_{a}(\lambda)=i\right) \\
& \leq \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{i=0}^{r-1} \frac{\left(\Delta p_{a}\right)^{r-i+1}}{(r-i+1)!} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(p_{a} \lambda\right)^{i}}{i!} \\
& \leq \Delta \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{i=0}^{r-1} p_{a}^{r+1} e^{-\lambda p_{a}}=r \Delta \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a}^{r+1} e^{-\lambda p_{a}},
\end{aligned}
$$

where we use the fact that for any integer $k \geq 0$

$$
P\left(y_{a}(\Delta)>k\right)=1-\sum_{j=0}^{k} e^{-\Delta p_{a}} \frac{\left(\Delta p_{a}\right)^{j}}{j!} \leq \frac{\left(\Delta p_{a}\right)^{k+1}}{(k+1)!}
$$

which follows since for any $x>0$ we have $1-e^{-x} \sum_{i=0}^{k} x^{j} / j!\leq x^{k+1} /(k+1)$ !, see e.g. Lemma 1 in [31]. Similarly, for $B_{t}^{2}$ we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} B_{t}^{2}\right] & \leq \mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} t \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{i=0}^{r-1} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)>r-1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=i\right]}\right] \\
& \leq(\lambda+\Delta) \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{i=0}^{r-1} p_{a} \mathrm{E}\left[1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda+\Delta)-y_{a}(\lambda)>r-1-i\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=i\right]}\right] \\
& =(\lambda+\Delta) \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{i=0}^{r-1} p_{a} P\left(y_{a}(\Delta)>r-1-i\right) P\left(y_{a}(\lambda)=i\right) \\
& \leq 2 \lambda \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{i=0}^{r-1} p_{a}\left(\Delta p_{a}\right)^{r-i} e^{-\lambda p_{a}}\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{i} \\
& \leq 2 r \Delta \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a}^{r+1} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Bound for $A_{t}^{1}$ and $A_{t}^{2}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
& A_{t}^{1}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)>y_{a}(\lambda)\right]} \\
& A_{t}^{2}=\lambda \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(t)>y_{a}(\lambda)\right]}
\end{aligned}
$$

The proof for $A_{t}^{1}$ is similar to the proof for $C_{t}$. Here

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} A_{t}^{1}\right] & \leq \mathrm{E}\left[\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda+\Delta)>y_{a}(\lambda)\right]}\right] \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} P\left(y_{a}(\lambda)=r+1\right) P\left(\left(y_{a}(\lambda+\Delta)-y_{a}(\lambda)\right)>0\right) \\
& =\frac{\lambda^{r+1}}{(r+1)!} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a}^{r+1} e^{-\lambda p_{a}}\left(1-e^{-\Delta p_{a}}\right) \\
& \leq \frac{\lambda^{r+1}}{(r+1)} \Delta \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a}^{r+2} e^{-\lambda p_{a}}
\end{aligned}
$$

Next, by Fubini's theorem and independent increments we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} A_{t}^{2}\right] & \leq \mathrm{E}\left[\lambda \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda+\Delta)>y_{a}(\lambda)\right]}\right] \\
& =\lambda \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} P\left(y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right) P\left(y_{a}(\lambda+\Delta)>y_{a}(\lambda)\right) \\
& =\frac{\lambda^{r+1}}{r!} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a}^{r+1} e^{-\lambda p_{a}}\left(1-e^{-\Delta p_{a}}\right) \\
& \leq \frac{\lambda^{r+1}}{r!} \Delta \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a}^{r+2} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \\
& \leq \lambda^{r+1} \Delta \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a}^{r+2} e^{-\lambda p_{a}}
\end{aligned}
$$

which completes the proof of this part. Now putting everything together gives the
first bound:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta}\left|\zeta_{t}-\zeta_{\lambda}\right|\right]= & \mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta}\left((r+1) A_{t}^{1}+A_{t}^{2}+(r+1) B_{t}^{1}+B_{t}^{2}+(r+1) C_{t}+D_{t}\right)\right] \\
\leq & (r+1) \frac{\lambda^{r+1}}{(r+1)} \Delta \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a}^{r+2} e^{-\lambda p_{a}}+\lambda^{r+1} \Delta \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a}^{r+2} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \\
& +(r+1) r \Delta \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a}^{r+1} e^{-\lambda p_{a}}+2 r \Delta \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a}^{r+1} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \\
& +(r+1) \Delta \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} p_{a}^{r+1} \\
& +\Delta \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} p_{a}^{r+1} \\
= & 2 \Delta \frac{\lambda^{r+1}}{r!} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} p_{a}^{r+2}+\left(r^{2}+4 r+2\right) \Delta \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in A} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} p_{a}^{r+1} \\
= & \frac{\Delta}{\lambda}\left(\left(r^{2}+4 r+2\right) \lambda^{r+1} \sum_{a \in A} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} p_{a}^{r+1}+\frac{2 \lambda^{r+2}}{r!} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} p_{a}^{r+2}\right) \\
= & H(\lambda, \Delta) \\
= & C \frac{\Delta}{\lambda} s_{\lambda}^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

which can be upper bounded as required. From here applying the first bound twice gives

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda-\frac{\Delta}{2}<t<\lambda+\frac{\Delta}{2}}\left|\zeta_{t, n}-\zeta_{\lambda, n}\right|\right] \leq & \mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda-\frac{\Delta}{2}<t<\lambda+\frac{\Delta}{2}}\left|\zeta_{t, n}-\zeta_{\lambda-\Delta / 2, n}\right|\right]+ \\
& \mathrm{E}\left[\left|\zeta_{\lambda-\Delta / 2, n}-\zeta_{\lambda, n}\right|\right] \leq 2 H\left(\lambda-\frac{\Delta}{2}, \Delta\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Lemma 9. Let $0<\lambda^{\prime}<\lambda<\infty$. For any $\epsilon>0$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\frac{\lambda^{\prime}}{\lambda}\right)^{r+2} s_{\lambda}^{2} \leq s_{\lambda^{\prime}}^{2} \leq e^{\epsilon} s_{\lambda}^{2}+(r+1+\lambda) \lambda^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\lambda^{\prime} \epsilon}{\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}}} \tag{5.21}
\end{equation*}
$$

Further, let $\lambda_{n}$ and $\lambda_{n}^{\prime}$ be two sequences of numbers, and if $0<\lambda_{n}^{\prime}<\lambda_{n}<\infty$,
$\lambda_{n} \sim \lambda_{n}^{\prime}, \limsup _{n}\left(\frac{\lambda_{n}}{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}-1\right) \lambda_{n}^{\delta}<\infty$ for some $\delta>0$, and $\lim \inf _{n} s_{\lambda_{n}}>0$, then

$$
s_{\lambda_{n}} \sim s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}
$$

Proof. Let $0<\lambda^{\prime}<\lambda<\infty$, then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(\frac{\lambda^{\prime}}{\lambda}\right)^{r+2} s_{\lambda}^{2} & =\left(\frac{\lambda^{\prime}}{\lambda}\right)^{r+2} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a}\right) e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}\right) \\
& =\frac{\left(\lambda^{\prime}\right)^{r+2}}{\lambda} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a}\right) e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{p_{a}^{r+1}}{r!}\right) \\
& =\frac{\lambda^{\prime}}{\lambda} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a}\right) e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda^{\prime} p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}\right) \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\frac{\lambda^{\prime}}{\lambda}(r+1) e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda^{\prime} p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}+\lambda^{\prime} p_{a} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda^{\prime} p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}\right) \\
& \leq \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left((r+1) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda^{\prime} p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}+\lambda^{\prime} p_{a} e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda^{\prime} p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}\right) \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda^{\prime} p_{a}\right) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a}} \frac{\left.\left(\lambda^{\prime} p_{a}\right)^{r+1}\right)}{r!}\right) \\
& =s_{\lambda^{\prime}}^{2},
\end{aligned}
$$

and for any $\epsilon>0$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& s_{\lambda^{\prime}}^{2} \leq \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a}\right) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}\right) \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a}\right) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a} \leq \epsilon\right]}\right) \\
& +\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a}\right) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a}>\epsilon\right]}\right) \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a}\right) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a}}\left(e^{\left(\lambda^{\prime}-\lambda\right) p_{a}} e^{-\left(\lambda^{\prime}-\lambda\right) p_{a}}\right) \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a} \leq \epsilon\right]}\right) \\
& +\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a}\right) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a}>\epsilon\right]}\right) \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a}\right) e^{-\lambda p_{a}} e^{\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a} \leq \epsilon\right]}\right) \\
& +\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a}\right) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a}>\epsilon\right]}\right) \\
& \leq \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a}\right) e^{-\lambda p_{a}} e^{\epsilon} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a} \leq \epsilon\right]}\right) \\
& +\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a}\right) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a}>\epsilon\right]}\right) \text { (Note: by the indicator function's condition) } \\
& \leq e^{\epsilon} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a}\right) e^{-\lambda p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}\right)+\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a}\right) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a}>\epsilon\right]}\right) \\
& =e^{\epsilon} s_{\lambda}^{2}+\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a}\right) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a}>\epsilon\right]}\right) \\
& \left.\leq e^{\epsilon} s_{\lambda}^{2}+\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a}\right) e^{-\frac{\epsilon}{\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}} \lambda^{\prime}}\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a}>\epsilon\right]}\right) \text { (Note: } p_{a}>\frac{\epsilon}{\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}}\right) \\
& \leq e^{\epsilon} s_{\lambda}^{2}+\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left((r+1+\lambda) e^{-\frac{\lambda^{\prime} \epsilon}{\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}}}\left(\lambda p_{a}\right)^{r+1} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a}>\epsilon\right]}\right) \\
& =e^{\epsilon} s_{\lambda}^{2}+(r+1+\lambda) \lambda^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\lambda^{\prime} \epsilon}{\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}}} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(p_{a}\right)^{r+1} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a}>\epsilon\right]}\right) \\
& \leq e^{\epsilon} s_{\lambda}^{2}+(r+1+\lambda) \lambda^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\lambda^{\prime} \epsilon}{\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}}} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(p_{a}\right)^{r+1} \\
& \leq e^{\epsilon} s_{\lambda}^{2}+(r+1+\lambda) \lambda^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\lambda^{\prime} \epsilon}{\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}}} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} \\
& =e^{\epsilon} s_{\lambda}^{2}+(r+1+\lambda) \lambda^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\lambda^{\prime} \epsilon}{\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}}}
\end{aligned}
$$

This gives (5.39).
By (5.39), we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\frac{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}{\lambda_{n}}\right)^{r+2} s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2} \leq s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}^{2} \leq e^{\epsilon} s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}+\left(r+1+\lambda_{n}\right) \lambda_{n}^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\lambda_{n}^{\prime} \epsilon}{\lambda_{n}-\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}} \tag{5.22}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $\liminf { }_{n} s_{\lambda_{n}}>0$, by dividing $s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}$ from each side of 5.40) and we get

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\frac{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}{\lambda_{n}}\right)^{r+2} \leq \frac{s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}^{2}}{s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}} \leq e^{\epsilon}+\frac{1}{s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}}\left(r+1+\lambda_{n}\right) \lambda_{n}^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\epsilon}{\lambda_{n}^{n}-1}} \quad \forall \epsilon>0 \tag{5.23}
\end{equation*}
$$

By assuming that $\lambda_{n} \sim \lambda_{n}^{\prime}$, the first half of (5.41) gets

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}^{2}}{s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}} \geq 1 \tag{5.24}
\end{equation*}
$$

Now we turn to the second half of (5.41).
Fix $\epsilon^{\prime}>0$, we can choose an $\epsilon>0$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
e^{\epsilon} \leq 1+\frac{\epsilon^{\prime}}{2} \tag{5.25}
\end{equation*}
$$

By assuming that $\lim \sup _{n}\left(\frac{\lambda_{n}}{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}-1\right) \lambda_{n}^{\delta}<\infty$ for some $\delta>0$, there exists an $L>0$ such that for large enough $n$,

$$
e^{-\frac{\epsilon \epsilon \lambda_{n}^{\delta}}{\left(\frac{\lambda_{n}}{\lambda_{n}^{n}}-1\right) \lambda_{n}^{\delta}}} \leq e^{-\frac{\epsilon \lambda_{n}^{\delta}}{2 L}}
$$

So we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{1}{s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}}\left(r+1+\lambda_{n}\right) \lambda_{n}^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\epsilon}{\lambda_{n}^{n}-1}} \\
\leq & \frac{1}{s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}}\left(r+1+\lambda_{n}\right) \lambda_{n}^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\epsilon \epsilon_{n}^{\delta}}{2 L}}
\end{aligned}
$$

Since we assume that $\liminf \operatorname{in}_{n} s_{\lambda_{n}}>0$,

$$
\limsup _{n} \frac{1}{s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}}<\infty
$$

Then for such $\epsilon$ and $\delta$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{1}{s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}}\left(r+1+\lambda_{n}\right) \lambda_{n}^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\epsilon \epsilon_{n}^{\delta}}{2 L}}=0 \tag{5.26}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since (5.44 holds, there exists an $N_{\epsilon, \epsilon^{\prime}}>0$ such that if $n \geq N_{\epsilon, \epsilon^{\prime}}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{1}{s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}}\left(r+1+\lambda_{n}\right) \lambda_{n}^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\epsilon \lambda_{n}^{\delta}}{2 L}} \leq \frac{\epsilon^{\prime}}{2} \tag{5.27}
\end{equation*}
$$

By combining (5.43) and (5.45) we get

$$
\left.\begin{array}{rl} 
& \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(e^{\epsilon}+\frac{1}{s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}}\left(r+1+\lambda_{n}\right) \lambda_{n}^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\epsilon}{\lambda_{n}^{n}}-1}\right) \\
= & \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} e^{\epsilon}+\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(\frac{1}{s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}}\left(r+1+\lambda_{n}\right) \lambda_{n}^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\epsilon}{\lambda_{n}^{n}}-1}\right.
\end{array}\right)
$$

Since $\epsilon^{\prime}$ is arbitrary, we get

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}^{2}}{s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}} \leq 1 \quad \forall \epsilon^{\prime}>0 \tag{5.28}
\end{equation*}
$$

Combining (5.42) and 5.46 gets

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}^{2}}{s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}}=1 \quad\left(\text { i.e. }, s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}^{2} \sim s_{\lambda_{n}}^{2}\right)
$$

then

$$
s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}} \sim s_{\lambda_{n}},
$$

which completes the proof.

Lemma 10. If $s_{n} \rightarrow \infty$ and

$$
\frac{s_{n}}{\sqrt{n}} \rightarrow 0
$$

then

$$
\frac{\left|\xi_{n}-\zeta_{n}\right|}{s_{n}} \xrightarrow{p} 0 .
$$

Proof. Fix $\epsilon, \delta>0$. We must show that there exists a $K>0$ such that, if $n \geq K$ then

$$
P\left(\left|\xi_{n}-\zeta_{n}\right|>s_{n} \epsilon\right)<\delta
$$

Fix $\Delta_{n}=\sqrt{\frac{8 n}{\delta}}$. Let $t_{n}$ be the nth arrival time of the Poisson process $N$. Thus $N_{t_{n}}=n$. Note that $y_{a}^{\prime}(n)=y_{a}\left(t_{n}\right)$. It follows that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\xi_{n}-\zeta_{t_{n}} & =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left((r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a}^{\prime}(n)=r+1\right]}-n p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}\right)-\left((r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a}^{\prime}(n)=r+1\right]}-t_{n} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}\right)\right) \\
& =\left(t_{n}-n\right) \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Further, on the event $\left[\left|t_{n}-n\right| \leq \frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}\right]$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\xi_{n}-\zeta_{n}\right| & \leq\left|\xi_{n}-\zeta_{t_{n}}\right|+\left|\zeta_{t_{n}}-\zeta_{n}\right| \\
& =\left|t_{n}-n\right| \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}+\left|\zeta_{t_{n}}-\zeta_{n}\right| \\
& \leq(0.5) \Delta_{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}+\sup _{n-\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2} \leq t \leq n+\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}}\left|\zeta_{t}-\zeta_{n}\right| .
\end{aligned}
$$

We have

$$
\begin{aligned}
P\left(\left|\xi_{n}-\zeta_{n}\right|>s_{n} \epsilon\right)= & P\left(\left|\xi_{n}-\zeta_{n}\right|>s_{n} \epsilon,\left|t_{n}-n\right|>\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}\right)+P\left(\left|\xi_{n}-\zeta_{n}\right|>s_{n} \epsilon,\left|t_{n}-n\right| \leq \frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}\right) \\
\leq & P\left(\left|t_{n}-n\right|>\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}\right) \\
& +P\left(\left((0.5) \Delta_{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}+\sup _{n-\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2} \leq t \leq n+\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}}\left|\zeta_{t}-\zeta_{n}\right|\right)>s_{n} \epsilon\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $t_{n}$ has a gamma distribution with both mean and variance $n$, it follows that, by Chebyshev's inequality,

$$
P\left(\left|t_{n}-n\right|>.5 \Delta_{n}\right) \leq 4 \frac{n}{\Delta_{n}^{2}}=\frac{\delta}{2} .
$$

By Markov's inequality,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& P\left(\left((0.5) \Delta_{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}+\sup _{n-\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2} \leq t \leq n+\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}}\left|\zeta_{t}-\zeta_{n}\right|\right)>s_{n} \epsilon\right) \\
& \leq \epsilon^{-1} s_{n}^{-1} \mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{n-\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2} \leq t \leq n+\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}}\left|\zeta_{t}-\zeta_{n}\right|+(0.5) \Delta_{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}\right] \\
& =\epsilon^{-1} s_{n}^{-1} \mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{n-\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2} \leq t \leq n+\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}}\left|\zeta_{t}-\zeta_{n}\right|\right]+\epsilon^{-1} s_{n}^{-1} \mathrm{E}\left[(0.5) \Delta_{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}\right] .
\end{aligned}
$$

Since for large enough $n$ we have $\Delta \in(0, n)$, from Lemma 8 it follows that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& s_{n}^{-1} \mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{n-\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2} \leq t_{n} \leq n+\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}}\left|\zeta_{t_{n}, n}-\zeta_{n, n}\right|\right] \\
& \leq s_{n}^{-1} 2 H\left(\lambda-\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}, \Delta_{n}\right) \\
& =2 C s_{n}^{-1} \frac{\Delta_{n}}{n-\Delta_{n} / 2} s_{n-\Delta_{n} / 2, n}^{2} \\
& \sim 2 C \sqrt{8 / \delta} \frac{1}{\sqrt{n}} s_{n} \rightarrow 0
\end{aligned}
$$

where $s_{n-\Delta_{n} / 2, n} \sim s_{n}$ by Lemma 9. We just need to verify that the assumptions of that lemma hold.

Let $\lambda_{n}^{\prime}=n-\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}$, then

$$
H\left(n-\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}, \Delta_{n}\right)=H\left(\lambda_{n}^{\prime}, \Delta_{n}\right)
$$

and

$$
\frac{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}{n}=\frac{n-\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}}{n}=1-\frac{\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}}{n} .
$$

Since $\Delta_{n}=\sqrt{\frac{8 n}{\delta}}$,

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}}{n}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sqrt{\frac{8 / \delta}{n}}=0 .
$$

Then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}{n}=1-\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}}{n}=1 \tag{5.29}
\end{equation*}
$$

(i.e. $\lambda_{n}^{\prime} \sim n$ ).

Since

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(\frac{n}{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}-1\right) n^{\delta^{\prime}} & =\frac{n^{\delta^{\prime}} \Delta_{n}}{2 n-\Delta_{n}} \\
& =\frac{n^{\delta^{\prime}} k \sqrt{n}}{n-k \sqrt{n} \quad(\text { Note: let } k=\sqrt{2 / \delta})} \\
& =\frac{k}{2 n^{1 / 2-\delta^{\prime}}-k n^{-\delta^{\prime}}}
\end{aligned}
$$

if we fix $\delta^{\prime} \in(0,1 / 2)$,

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(\frac{n}{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}-1\right) n^{\delta^{\prime}}=0
$$

Thus, there exists an $\delta^{\prime}>0$ such that $\lim \sup _{n}\left(\frac{n}{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}-1\right) n^{\delta^{\prime}}<\infty$.
Now $0<\lambda_{n}^{\prime}<n<\infty, \lambda_{n}^{\prime} \sim n$ and $\limsup _{n}\left(\frac{n}{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}-1\right) n^{\delta^{\prime}}<\infty$ for $\delta^{\prime} \in(0,1 / 2)$ satisfy the conditions of Lemma 9

Since

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}}{\sqrt{n}}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(\frac{s_{n}}{s_{n}} \frac{s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}}{\sqrt{n}}\right)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}}{s_{n}} \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{s_{n}}{\sqrt{n}}
$$

by Lemma $9\left(s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}} \sim s_{n}\right)$ and the assumption $\frac{s_{n}}{\sqrt{n}} \rightarrow 0$ we have

$$
\frac{s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}}{\sqrt{n}} \rightarrow 0
$$

Now, note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& s_{n}^{-1} \mathrm{E}\left[(0.5) \Delta_{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}\right] \\
& =(0.5) s_{n}^{-1} \Delta_{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\binom{n}{r} p_{a}^{r+1}\left(1-p_{a}\right)^{n-r} \\
& \sim(0.5) s_{n}^{-1} \Delta_{n} \frac{n^{r}}{r!} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a}^{r+1}\left(1-p_{a}\right)^{n-r} \\
& \leq(0.5) s_{n}^{-1} \Delta_{n} \frac{n^{r}}{r!} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a}^{r+1} e^{-(n-r) p_{a}} \\
& =(0.5) s_{n}^{-1} \frac{\Delta_{n}}{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} n p_{a} \frac{\left(n p_{a}\right)^{r}}{r!} e^{-n p_{a}} e^{r p_{a}} \\
& \leq(0.5) s_{n}^{-1} \frac{\Delta_{n}}{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} n p_{a} \frac{\left(n p_{a}\right)^{r}}{r!} e^{-n p_{a}} e^{r} \\
& \leq(0.5) e^{r} \frac{\Delta_{n}}{n} s_{n}^{-1} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(r+1+n p_{a}\right) e^{-n p_{a}} \frac{\left(n p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} \\
& =(0.5) e^{r} \frac{\Delta_{n}}{n} s_{n}^{-1} s_{n}^{2} \\
& =(0.5) e^{r} \frac{\Delta_{n}}{n} s_{n} \rightarrow 0
\end{aligned}
$$

where the third line follows by

$$
\frac{\binom{n}{r}}{\frac{n^{r}}{r!}}=\frac{n!}{(n-r)!n^{r}}=\frac{n(n-1) \ldots(n-r+1)}{n^{r}} \rightarrow 1
$$

(i.e., $\binom{n}{r} \sim \frac{n^{r}}{r!}$ ), the fourth line follows by the fact that $(1-x) \leq e^{-x}$, and the last line follows by $\Delta_{n} \sim M_{1} \sqrt{n}$ and

$$
\frac{\Delta_{n}}{n} s_{n}=\frac{M_{1} \sqrt{n}}{M_{1} \sqrt{n}} \frac{\Delta_{n}}{n} s_{n}=\frac{\Delta_{n}}{M_{1} \sqrt{n}} \frac{M_{1}}{\sqrt{n}} s_{n} \rightarrow 0
$$

Proof of Theorem 4. (Note:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& s_{n}^{2}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(r+1+n p_{a}\right) e^{-n p_{a}} \frac{\left(n p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}=(r+1)^{2} E\left[N_{r+1}\right]+(r+2)(r+1) E\left[N_{r+2}\right] \\
& T_{r}^{\prime}(n)=\frac{N_{r+1}^{\prime}(n)}{n}(r+1) \\
& \pi_{r}^{\prime}(n)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]} \\
& N_{r}^{\prime}=N_{r}^{\prime}(n)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}(\text { the deterministic case }) \\
& \left.N_{r}=N_{r}(n)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(n)=r\right]}(\text { the Poissonized case })\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Note that

$$
\frac{\xi_{n}}{s_{n}}=\frac{\xi_{n}-\zeta_{n}}{s_{n}}+\frac{\zeta_{n}}{s_{n}}
$$

where

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \zeta_{n}=n\left(T_{r}(n)-\pi_{r}(n)\right) \\
& T_{r}(\lambda)=\frac{N_{r+1}(\lambda)}{\lambda}(r+1) \\
& N_{r}(\lambda)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]}(\text { the Poissonized case }) \\
& \pi_{r}(\lambda)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} 1_{\left[y_{a}(\lambda)=r\right]}
\end{aligned}
$$

By Theorem 1, 2.6) holds if and only if

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{\zeta_{n}}{s_{n}}=\frac{\lambda\left(T_{r}(n)-\pi_{r}(n)\right)}{s_{n}} \underset{n \rightarrow \infty}{d} N(0,1) . \tag{5.30}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $s_{n} \rightarrow \infty$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$ and

$$
\frac{s_{n}}{\sqrt{n}} \rightarrow 0
$$

Lemma 10 implies that

$$
\frac{\xi_{n}-\zeta_{n}}{s_{n}} \xrightarrow{p} 0 .
$$

Therefore, by Slutsky's theorem, (2.6) if and only if

$$
\frac{\xi_{n}}{s_{n}} \xrightarrow{d} N(0,1) .
$$

Lemma 11. For $c, d \geq 0$, let

$$
\begin{equation*}
S=c \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]+d \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}\right] \tag{5.31}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
T=c \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]+d \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right] . \tag{5.32}
\end{equation*}
$$

1. For any $\epsilon \in(0,1 / 2)$,

$$
A_{n}\left(S-B_{n}\right) \leq T \leq S e^{\epsilon(r+1)}+n^{r+2}(c+d) e^{-\epsilon(n-r-2)}
$$

where $0 \leq A_{n} \rightarrow 1$ and $0 \leq B_{n} \rightarrow 0$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$ may depend on $\epsilon$.
2. We have $T \rightarrow \infty$ if and only if $S \rightarrow \infty$.
3. If $S \rightarrow \infty$, then $T / S \rightarrow 1$.

Proof. Parts 2 and 3 follow immediately from Part 1. We now prove Part 1. Recall
that for the Poissonized case

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r}\right] & =\mathrm{E}\left[\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}(n)=r\right]}\right] \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \mathrm{E}\left[1_{\left[y_{a}(n)=r\right]}\right] \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} P\left(y_{a}(n)=r\right) \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-n p_{a}} \frac{\left(n p_{a}\right)^{r}}{r!},
\end{aligned}
$$

and for the deterministic case

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r}^{\prime}\right] & =\mathrm{E}\left[\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}\right] \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \mathrm{E}\left[1_{\left[y_{a}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}\right] \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} P\left(y_{a}^{\prime}(n)=r\right) \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\binom{n}{r} p_{a}^{r}\left(1-p_{a}\right)^{n-r} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Now we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
S & =c \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-n p_{a}} \frac{\left(n p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{(r+1)!}+d \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-n p_{a}} \frac{\left(n p_{a}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+2)!} \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \frac{\left(n p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{(r+1)!} e^{-n p_{a}}\left(c+d \frac{n p_{a}}{r+2}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
T= & \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(c\binom{n}{r+1} p_{a}^{r+1}\left(1-p_{a}\right)^{n-r-1}+d\binom{n}{r+2} p_{a}^{r+2}\left(1-p_{a}\right)^{n-r-2}\right) \\
= & \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\binom{n}{r+1} p_{a}^{r+1}\left(1-p_{a}\right)^{n-r-2}\left(c\left(1-p_{a}\right)+d \frac{n-r-1}{r+2} p_{a}\right) \\
\leq & \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \frac{\left(n p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{(r+1)!} e^{-n p_{a}}\left(c+d \frac{n p_{a}}{r+2}\right) e^{p_{a}(r+2)} \\
\leq & \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a} \leq \epsilon} \frac{\left(n p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{(r+1)!} e^{-n p_{a}}\left(c+d \frac{n p_{a}}{r+2}\right) e^{\epsilon(r+2)} \\
& +n^{r+2} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a}>\epsilon} p_{a}(c+d) e^{-\epsilon(n-r-2)} \\
\leq & S e^{\epsilon(r+2)}+n^{r+2}(c+d) e^{-\epsilon(n-r-2)},
\end{aligned}
$$

where we use the facts that $\binom{n}{r} \leq \frac{n^{r}}{r!}$ and $(1-x) \leq e^{-x}$. Next, fix $\delta \in\left(\frac{1}{2}, 1\right)$. Using the facts that $(1-x) \geq e^{-x /(1-x)}$ for $x>0$ and $\binom{n}{r+2}=\binom{n}{r+1} \frac{n-r-1}{r+2}$ we get

$$
\begin{aligned}
T= & \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(c\binom{n}{r+1} p_{a}^{r+1}\left(1-p_{a}\right)^{n-r-1}+d\binom{n}{r+2} p_{a}^{r+2}\left(1-p_{a}\right)^{n-r-2}\right) \\
= & \binom{n}{r+1} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a}^{r+1}\left(1-p_{a}\right)^{n-r-2}\left(c\left(1-p_{a}\right)+d \frac{n-r-1}{r+2} p_{a}\right) \\
& \geq\binom{ n}{r+1} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a} \leq \epsilon / n^{\delta}} p_{a}^{r+1} e^{-n p_{a}} e^{-\frac{p_{a}}{1-p_{a}}\left(p_{a} n-r-2\right)}\left(c+d \frac{n-r-1}{r+2} p_{a}\right)\left(1-p_{a}\right) \\
\geq & \left(1-\epsilon / n^{\delta}\right)\binom{n}{r+1} e^{-\frac{\epsilon}{n^{\delta}-\epsilon}\left(\epsilon n^{1-\delta}-r-2\right)} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a} \leq \epsilon / n^{\delta}} p_{a}^{r+1} e^{-n p_{a}}\left(c+d \frac{n-r-1}{r+2} p_{a}\right) \\
= & \left(1-\epsilon / n^{\delta}\right)\binom{n}{r+1} e^{-\frac{\epsilon}{n^{\delta}-\epsilon}\left(\epsilon n^{1-\delta}-r-2\right)} \frac{(r+1)!}{n^{r+1}}\left(\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a} \leq \epsilon / n^{\delta}} \frac{\left(n p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{(r+1)!} e^{-n p_{a}}\right. \\
& \left.+d \frac{(n-r-1)}{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a} \leq \epsilon / n^{\delta}} \frac{\left(n p_{a}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+2)!} e^{-n p_{a}}\right) \\
= & A_{n}\left(S-B_{n}\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

where using the fact that $\binom{n}{r+1} \sim \frac{n^{r+1}}{(r+1)!}$.

$$
A_{n}=e^{-\frac{\epsilon}{n^{\delta}-\epsilon}\left(\epsilon n^{1-\delta}-r-2\right)}\left(1-\epsilon / n^{\delta}\right)\binom{n}{r+1} \frac{(r+1)!}{n^{r+1}} \rightarrow 1
$$

and

$$
\begin{aligned}
B_{n}= & d \frac{r+1}{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a} \leq \epsilon / n^{\delta}} \frac{\left(n p_{a}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+2)!} e^{-n p_{a}}+c \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a}>\epsilon / n^{\delta}} \frac{\left(n p_{a}\right)^{r+1}}{(r+1)!} e^{-n p_{a}} \\
& +d \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a}>\epsilon / n^{\delta}} \frac{\left(n p_{a}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+2)!} e^{-n p_{a}} \\
= & B_{n}^{(1)}+B_{n}^{(2)}+B_{n}^{(3)} .
\end{aligned}
$$

We will show that $B_{n} \rightarrow 0$. First, let $M>0$ be a constant with $x^{r+1} e^{-x} \leq M$ for $x \geq 0$, then by dominated convergence

$$
B_{n}^{(1)} \leq d M \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a} \leq \epsilon / n^{\delta}} p_{a} \rightarrow 0 .
$$

Next

$$
B_{n}^{(2)} \leq c e^{-\epsilon n^{1-\delta}} n^{r+1} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a} \rightarrow 0
$$

and similarly $B_{n}^{(3)} \rightarrow 0$.

Proof of Corollary 5. Since $(r+1)^{2}>0$ and $(r+2)(r+1)>0$, if $s_{n} \rightarrow \infty$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, applying part 3 of Lemma 11 completes the proof.

Proof of Corollary 6. Since we have Theorem 4 and Corollary 5, the proof can be completed by applying the Slutsky's theorem.

Proof of Corollary 7. In (5.12) in the proof of Corollary 1 we showed that $\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right] \rightarrow$ $\infty$. Now let $c=1$ and $d=0$ in (5.31) and (5.32) of Lemma 11, then using part 2 of

## Lemma 11

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right] \rightarrow \infty, \tag{5.33}
\end{equation*}
$$

and using part 3 of Lemma 11

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right] \sim \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right] . \tag{5.34}
\end{equation*}
$$

In Lemma 2 we also showed that

$$
\frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]}{s_{\lambda}} \rightarrow \infty
$$

here we set $\lambda=n$ and get

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}\right]}{s_{n}} \rightarrow \infty . \tag{5.35}
\end{equation*}
$$

By Corollary $5\left(s_{n}^{\prime}\right)^{2} \sim s_{n}^{2}$, thus together with (5.35) and (5.34) we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]}{s_{n}^{\prime}} \xrightarrow{p} \infty . \tag{5.36}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since (5.33) holds, using part 2 of Lemma 12

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{N_{r+1}^{\prime}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]} \stackrel{p}{\rightarrow} 1 \tag{5.37}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since

$$
\frac{N_{r+1}^{\prime}}{s_{n}^{\prime}}=\frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]}{s_{n}^{\prime}} \frac{N_{r+1}^{\prime}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]},
$$

by continuous mapping theorem (5.36) and (5.37) implies that

$$
\frac{N_{r+1}^{\prime}}{s_{n}^{\prime}} \xrightarrow{p} \infty .
$$

Since $r+1 \in(0, \infty)$,

$$
\frac{N_{r+1}^{\prime}(r+1)}{s_{n}^{\prime}} \xrightarrow{p} \infty .
$$

Now plugging in

$$
\begin{gathered}
T_{r}^{\prime}(n)=\frac{N_{r+1}^{\prime}}{n}(r+1), \\
\frac{n T_{r}^{\prime}(n)}{s_{n}^{\prime}}=\frac{N_{r+1}^{\prime}(r+1)}{s_{n}^{\prime}} \xrightarrow{p} \infty .
\end{gathered}
$$

By the symmetry of Normal distribution (2.7) implies that

$$
\frac{n}{s_{n}^{\prime}}\left(\pi_{r}^{\prime}(n)-T_{r}^{\prime}(n)\right) \underset{n \rightarrow \infty}{d} N(0,1)
$$

and so

$$
\frac{n T_{r}^{\prime}(n)}{s_{n}^{\prime}}\left(\frac{\pi_{r}^{\prime}(n)}{T_{r}^{\prime}(n)}-1\right) \underset{n \rightarrow \infty}{d} N(0,1)
$$

Since

$$
\frac{n T_{r}^{\prime}(n)}{s_{n}^{\prime}} \xrightarrow{p} \infty,
$$

it follows from Lemma 1 that

$$
\frac{\pi_{r}^{\prime}(n)}{T_{r}^{\prime}(n)}-1 \xrightarrow{p} 0 .
$$

Therefore,

$$
\frac{T_{r}^{\prime}(n)}{\pi_{r}^{\prime}(n)}-1 \xrightarrow{p} 0 .
$$

Lemma 12. 1. For any $k \leq n / 2$, we have

$$
\operatorname{Var}\left(N_{k}^{\prime}\right) \leq A_{k, n} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right]
$$

where $A_{k, n}=\left(4 k^{k+1}\binom{n-k}{k}(n-2 k)^{-k}+1\right) \rightarrow \frac{4 k^{k}}{(k-1)!}+1$
2. If $\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right] \rightarrow \infty$, then

$$
\frac{\operatorname{Var}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right]}{\left(\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}} \xrightarrow{p} 0,
$$

and

$$
\frac{N_{k}^{\prime}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right]} \xrightarrow{p} 1 .
$$

To show this, we use ideas from the proof of Theorem 3.3 in [24]. Part 2 can also be found without proof in Section 4 of [32].

Proof. First note that, for any $1 \leq k \leq n / 2$,

$$
\left(N_{k}^{\prime}\right)^{2}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}, a \neq b} 1_{\left[y_{a}^{\prime}=k\right]} 1_{\left[y_{b}^{\prime}=k\right]}+N_{k}^{\prime}
$$

and

$$
\mathrm{E}\left[\left(N_{k}^{\prime}\right)^{2}\right]=\binom{n}{k, k, n-2 k} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}, a \neq b} p_{a}^{k} p_{b}^{k}\left(1-p_{a}-p_{b}\right)^{n-2 k}+\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right]
$$

Next, let and $B_{k, n}=\binom{n}{k, k, n-2 k} /\binom{n}{k}^{2}=\binom{n-k}{k} /\binom{n}{k} \leq 1$ and note that $B_{k, n} \rightarrow 1$. We have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{Var}\left(N_{k}^{\prime}\right) & =\mathrm{E}\left[\left(N_{k}^{\prime}\right)^{2}\right]-\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right]-B_{k, n}\left(\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}+\left(B_{k, n}-1\right)\left(\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}+\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right] \\
& \leq \mathrm{E}\left[\left(N_{k}^{\prime}\right)^{2}\right]-\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right]-B_{k}\left(\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}+\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

We can upper bound $\mathrm{E}\left[\left(N_{k}^{\prime}\right)^{2}\right]-\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right]-B_{k}\left(\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}$ by

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \binom{n}{k, k, n-2 k} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a}^{k} p_{b}^{k}\left(\left(1-p_{a}-p_{b}\right)^{n-2 k}-\left(1-p_{a}\right)^{n-k}\left(1-p_{b}\right)^{n-k}\right) \\
& \leq\binom{ n}{k, k, n-2 k} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a}^{k} p_{b}^{k}\left(\left(1-p_{a}\right)^{n-2 k}\left(1-p_{b}\right)^{n-2 k}-\left(1-p_{a}\right)^{n-k}\left(1-p_{b}\right)^{n-k}\right) \\
& \leq k\binom{n}{k, k, n-2 k} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a}^{k} p_{b}^{k}\left(1-p_{a}\right)^{n-2 k}\left(1-p_{b}\right)^{n-2 k}\left(p_{a}+p_{b}\right) \\
& \leq 2 k\binom{n}{k, k, n-2 k} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a} \leq p_{b}} p_{a}^{k} p_{b}^{k+1}\left(1-p_{a}\right)^{n-k}\left(1-p_{b}\right)^{n-3 k} \\
& \quad+2 k\binom{n}{k, k, n-2 k} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a}>p_{b}} p_{a}^{k+1} p_{b}^{k}\left(1-p_{a}\right)^{n-3 k}\left(1-p_{b}\right)^{n-k} \\
& \leq 4 k\binom{n}{k, k, n-2 k} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a}^{k}\left(1-p_{a}\right)^{n-k} \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}} p_{b}^{k+1}\left(1-p_{b}\right)^{n-3 k} \\
& =4 k\binom{n-k}{k} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right] \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}} p_{b}^{k+1}\left(1-p_{b}\right)^{n-3 k} \leq 4 k^{k+1}\binom{n-k}{k} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right](n-2 k)^{-k} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Here the third line uses the facts that $1-p_{a}-p_{b} \leq 1-p_{a}-p_{b}+p_{a} p_{b}=\left(1-p_{a}\right)\left(1-p_{b}\right)$, that $1-\left(1-p_{a}\right)^{k}\left(1-p_{b}\right)^{k} \leq 1-\left(1-p_{a}-p_{b}\right)^{k}$, and that $1-(1-x)^{k} \leq k x$ for $x \in[0,1]$, which is easily checked by induction on $k$. The last inequality follows by the fact that $x^{k}(1-x)^{n-3 k} \leq k^{k}(n-2 k)^{-k}$ for $x \in[0,1]$, which can be shown using standard
calculus arguments.
For the second part, by Chebyshev's inequality, it suffices to show that $\frac{\operatorname{Var}\left(N_{k}^{\prime}\right)}{\left(\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}} \rightarrow 0$.
The first part implies that

$$
\frac{\operatorname{Var}\left(N_{k}^{\prime}\right)}{\left(\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}} \leq A_{k, n} \frac{1}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right]} \rightarrow 0
$$

This holds since $A_{k, n} \rightarrow \frac{4 k^{k}}{(k-1)!}+1$, which follows by the fact that $\binom{n}{k} \sim \frac{n^{k}}{k!}$.

Lemma 13. Assume that at least one of $\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right] \rightarrow \infty$ or $\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right] \rightarrow \infty$ holds. In the deterministic case for $c, d>0$ let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& T=c \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]+d \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right] \\
& \hat{T}=c N_{r+1}^{\prime}+d N_{r+2}^{\prime} .
\end{aligned}
$$

$\hat{T}$ is a consistent estimator of $T$, i.e., as $n \rightarrow \infty$, for all $\epsilon>0$

$$
P\left(\left|\frac{\hat{T}}{T}-1\right|>\epsilon\right) \rightarrow 0
$$

Proof. Note that $\mathrm{E}[\hat{T}]=T$. Chebyshev's inequality implies that for all $\epsilon>0$

$$
\begin{aligned}
P\left(\left|\frac{\hat{T}}{T}-1\right|>\epsilon\right) & \leq \frac{\operatorname{Var}\left[\frac{\hat{T}}{T}\right]}{\epsilon^{2}} \\
& =\frac{\operatorname{Var}[\hat{T}]}{\epsilon^{2} T^{2}} \\
& =\frac{\operatorname{Var}[\hat{T}]}{\epsilon^{2}(\mathrm{E}[\hat{T}])^{2}}
\end{aligned}
$$

By plugging in $\hat{T}$ and $T$, we obtain

$$
\begin{align*}
\frac{\operatorname{Var}[\hat{T}]}{\epsilon^{2}(\mathrm{E}[\hat{T}])^{2}} & =\frac{\operatorname{Var}\left[c N_{r+1}^{\prime}+d N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]}{\epsilon^{2}\left(c \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]+d \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}} \\
& =\frac{c^{2} \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]+d^{2} \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]+2 c d \operatorname{Cov}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}, N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]}{\epsilon^{2}\left(c \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]+d \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}} \\
& \leq \frac{c^{2} \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]+d^{2} \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]+2 c d\left(\operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]+\operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]\right)}{\epsilon^{2}\left(c \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]+d \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}} \\
& =\frac{\left(c^{2}+2 c d\right) \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]+\left(d^{2}+2 c d\right) \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]}{\epsilon^{2}\left(c \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]+d \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}} \tag{5.38}
\end{align*}
$$

where the third line follows by the fact that

$$
\operatorname{Cov}(X, Y) \leq \operatorname{Var}(X)+\operatorname{Var}(Y)
$$

Now we consider three cases.
Firstly, if both $\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right] \rightarrow \infty$ and $\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right] \rightarrow \infty$, then (5.38) can be expressed by

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{1}{\epsilon^{2}}\left(\frac{c(c+2 d) \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]+d(d+2 c) \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]}{\left(c \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]+d \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}}\right) \\
= & \frac{1}{\epsilon^{2}}\left(\frac{c(c+2 d) \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]}{\left(c \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]+d \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}}+\frac{d(d+2 c) \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]}{\left(c \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]+d \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}}\right) \\
\leq & \frac{1}{\epsilon^{2}}\left(\frac{(c+2 d) \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]}{\left(c \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}}+\frac{(d+2 c) \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]}{\left(d \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}}\right) \rightarrow 0 .
\end{aligned}
$$

where $c, d, \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right], \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]>0$ gives the inequality and the convergence follows from Part 2 of Lemma 12 ,

Secondly, assume that $\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right] \rightarrow \infty$, but that $\lim \inf \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]<\infty$. Here, along any subsequence where we have convergence to infinity we can use the above result and along any subsequence were we have convergence to a finite number we have $\lim \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]<\infty$ by Part 1 of Lemma 12. In this case we can use the bound

$$
P\left(\left|\frac{\hat{T}}{T}-1\right|>\epsilon\right) \leq \frac{1}{\epsilon^{2}}\left(\frac{(c+2 d) \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]}{\left(c \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}}+\frac{d(d+2 c) \operatorname{Var}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]}{\left(d \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}}\right) \rightarrow 0
$$

The remaining case is similar.

Proof of Corollary 8. Since $(r+1)^{2}>0$ and $(r+2)(r+1)>0$, the result is an application of Lemma 13 .

### 5.3.2 Proofs for Section 2.4.2

First, we explain our model containing both the Deterministic case and the Poisson case with changing distribution.

Assume that we have a countably infinite number of populations indexed by the natural numbers. Let $C=\left\{C_{\lambda}: \lambda \geq 0\right\}$ be a Poisson process with rate 1. Every time that this process jumps, we sample an observation from each population, where the observation from population $m$ follows distribution $\mathcal{P}_{m}$.

For $n=1,2, \ldots$, let $t_{n}=\min \left\{\lambda \geq 0: C_{\lambda}=n\right\}$ be the time of the $n$th jump. If we consider the sequence of samples from population $n$ taken at times $t_{n}$, then the size of the $n$th sample is $n$ and we have the deterministic model studied in Section 2.4.2. On the other hand, if we consider the sequence of samples taken from population $n$ at time $n$, then the size of the $n$th sample is $C_{n}$ and we have the model studied in Section 2.3.2 with $\lambda_{n}=n$. Note that

$$
C_{t_{n}}=n=\mathrm{E}\left[C_{n}\right] .
$$

Thus, in the two sampling schemes, we expect to have the same sample sizes, although the actual sizes may be different. When dealing with the sampling scheme with deterministic sample sizes (random sampling times) refered as the Deterministic case we use the notation from Section 2.4.2, and when dealing with the sampling scheme with random sample sizes (deterministic sampling times) refered as the Poissonized
case we use the notation from Section 2.3.2. Further, we define

$$
\xi_{n, n}=n\left(T_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)-\pi_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)\right)
$$

be the Deterministic version, where $n$ letters are observed, and for $\lambda>0$

$$
\zeta_{\lambda, n}=\lambda\left(T_{r, n}(\lambda)-\pi_{r, n}(\lambda)\right)
$$

be the Poissonized version. Let $t_{n}$ be the arrival time on the $n$th observation. Note that $y_{a, n}^{\prime}(n)=y_{a, n}\left(t_{n}\right)$, and $t_{n}$ follows a gamma distribution with both mean and variance $n$. We are going to study our estimator at time $n$ and time $t_{n}$, and approximate its behavior at time $t_{n}$ by that at time $n$. Observe that

$$
\zeta_{t_{n}, n}=\frac{t_{n}}{n} \xi_{n, n}
$$

The idea of the proof is to transfer the asymptotic properties of $\zeta_{\lambda, n}$ to $\xi_{n, n}$ by showing that $\xi_{n, n}-\zeta_{\lambda, n} \xrightarrow{p} 0$, specifically when $\lambda=n$.

Before giving the proof of Theorem 5 for the Deterministic case with fixed distribution, we prepare several lemmas.

Lemma 14. Fix $n$ and only consider the $n$th population. For any $\lambda>0$ and $\Delta \in$ $(0, \lambda)$, we have

$$
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta}\left|\zeta_{t, n}-\zeta_{\lambda, n}\right|\right] \leq H(\lambda, \Delta)
$$

and

$$
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda-\frac{\Delta}{2}<t<\lambda+\frac{\Delta}{2}}\left|\zeta_{t, n}-\zeta_{\lambda, n}\right|\right] \leq 2 H\left(\lambda-\frac{\Delta}{2}, \Delta\right)
$$

where for some constant $C>0$,

$$
H(\lambda, \Delta)=C \frac{\Delta}{\lambda} s_{\lambda, n}^{2}
$$

Proof. Recall that for any $\lambda>0$ we have

$$
\zeta_{\lambda, n}=\lambda\left(T_{r, n}(\lambda)-\pi_{r, n}(\lambda)\right)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} Y_{a, n}(\lambda)
$$

and

$$
Y_{a, n}=(r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r+1\right]}-\lambda p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]} .
$$

Fix $t>\lambda$ and note that $y_{a, n}(t) \geq y_{a, n}(\lambda)$ because greater arrival time yields more or equal arrivals in a Poisson process and

$$
\begin{aligned}
Y_{a, n}(t)-Y_{a, n}(\lambda)= & 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)<r\right]} Y_{a, n}(t)+1_{\left.\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right] \geq r\right]} Y_{a, n}(t) \\
& -Y_{a, n}(\lambda) 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)>y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right]}-Y_{a, n}(\lambda) 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right]} \\
= & -Y_{a, n}(\lambda) 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)>y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right]}+1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)<r\right]} Y_{a, n}(t) \\
& -Y_{a, n}(\lambda) 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right]}+1_{\left.\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right] \geq r\right]} Y_{a, n}(t) .
\end{aligned}
$$

## Since

$$
\begin{aligned}
& -Y_{a, n}(\lambda) 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right]}+1_{\left.\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right] \geq r\right]} Y_{a, n}(t) \\
= & -(r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right]}+\lambda p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right]} \\
& +(r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda) \geq r\right]}-t p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda) \geq r\right]} \\
= & -(r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r+1\right]}+\lambda p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r\right]} \\
& +(r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r+1\right]}+(r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]}-t p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]} \\
= & (r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]}-(t-\lambda) p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]} \\
= & 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]}\left((r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r+1\right]}-(t-\lambda) p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r\right]}\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

then

$$
\begin{aligned}
Y_{a, n}(t)-Y_{a, n}(\lambda)= & -Y_{a, n}(\lambda) 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)>y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right]}+1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)<r\right]} Y_{a, n}(t) \\
& +1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]}\left((r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r+1\right]}-(t-\lambda) p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r\right]}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Now note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(Y_{a, n}(t)-Y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right)\right| \leq & \left|\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} Y_{a, n}(\lambda) 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)>y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right]}\right|+\left|\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)<r\right]} Y_{a, n}(t)\right| \\
& +\left|\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]}\left((r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r+1\right]}-(t-\lambda) p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r\right]}\right)\right| \\
\leq & (r+1) \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)>y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right]}+\lambda \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)>y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right]} \\
& +(r+1) \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)<r\right]}+t \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)<r\right]} \\
& +(r+1) \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r+1\right]}+\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}|t-\lambda| p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r\right]} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Now set

$$
\begin{aligned}
& A_{t}^{1}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)>y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right]} \\
& A_{t}^{2}=\lambda \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)>y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right]} \\
& B_{t}^{1}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)<r\right]} \\
& B_{t}^{2}=t \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)<r\right]} \\
& C_{t}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r+1\right]} \\
& D_{t}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}|t-\lambda| p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r\right]},
\end{aligned}
$$

then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\zeta_{t, n}-\zeta_{\lambda, n}\right| & =\left|\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(Y_{a, n}(t)-Y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right)\right| \\
& \leq(r+1) A_{t}^{1}+A_{t}^{2}+(r+1) B_{t}^{1}+B_{t}^{2}+(r+1) C_{t}+D_{t}
\end{aligned}
$$

We are going to find the bounds for each element.
Bounds for $C_{t}$ and $D_{t}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
C_{t} & =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r+1\right]} \\
D_{t} & =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}|t-\lambda| p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r\right]}
\end{aligned}
$$

By Fubini's Theorem and the fact that Poisson processes have independent incre-
ments,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} C_{t}\right] & \leq\left[\mathrm{E} \sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)>y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right]}\right] \\
& \leq \mathrm{E}\left[\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda+\Delta)>y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right]}\right](\text { Note }: t<\lambda+\Delta) \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} P\left(y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right) P\left(y_{a, n}(\lambda+\Delta)>y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right)(\text { Note: Fubini's and independent incr } \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \frac{\lambda^{r}}{r!} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} p_{a, n}^{r}\left(1-e^{-\Delta p_{a, n}}\right) \\
& =\frac{\lambda^{r}}{r!} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} p_{a, n}^{r}\left(1-e^{-\Delta p_{a, n}}\right) \\
& \leq \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} p_{a, n}^{r}\left(1-e^{-\Delta p_{a, n}}\right) \\
& \leq \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} p_{a, n}^{r} \Delta p_{a, n} \\
& =\Delta \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} p_{a, n}^{r+1}
\end{aligned}
$$

where the last inequality follows by the fact that $1-e^{-x} \leq x$ for $x>0$.
By similar arguments,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} D_{t}\right] & \left.\leq \mathrm{E}\left[\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \Delta p_{a, n} 1_{[ } y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]\right](\text { Note }: \Delta>t-\lambda>0) \\
& =\Delta \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} P\left(y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right) \\
& =\Delta \frac{\lambda^{r}}{r!} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} p_{a, n}^{r+1} \\
& \leq \Delta \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} p_{a, n}^{r+1}
\end{aligned}
$$

Bound for $B_{t}^{1}$ and $B_{t}^{2}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
& B_{t}^{1}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)<r\right]} \\
& B_{t}^{2}=t \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)<r\right]}
\end{aligned}
$$

Clearly, if $r=0$, then

$$
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} B_{t}^{1}\right]=\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} B_{t}^{2}\right]=0
$$

Now, assume that $r \geq 1$. Note that by independent and stationary increments

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} B_{t}^{1}\right] & \leq \mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{i=0}^{r-1} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)>r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=i\right]}\right] \\
& =\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{i=0}^{r-1} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)-y_{a, n}(\lambda)>r-i\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=i\right]}\right] \\
& \leq \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{i=0}^{r-1} \mathrm{E}\left[1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda+\Delta)-y_{a, n}(\lambda)>r-i\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=i\right]}\right] \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{i=0}^{r-1} P\left(y_{a, n}(\Delta)>r-i\right) P\left(y_{a, n}(\lambda)=i\right) \\
& \leq \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{i=0}^{r-1} \frac{\left(\Delta p_{a, n}\right)^{r-i+1}}{(r-i+1)!} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(p_{a, n} \lambda\right)^{i}}{i!} \\
& \leq \Delta \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{i=0}^{r-1} p_{a, n}^{r+1} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}}=r \Delta \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{r+1} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}}
\end{aligned}
$$

where we use the fact that for any integer $k \geq 0$

$$
P\left(y_{a, n}(\Delta)>k\right)=1-\sum_{j=0}^{k} e^{-\Delta p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\Delta p_{a, n}\right)^{j}}{j!} \leq \frac{\left(\Delta p_{a, n}\right)^{k+1}}{(k+1)!}
$$

which follows since for any $x>0$ we have $1-e^{-x} \sum_{i=0}^{k} x^{j} / j!\leq x^{k+1} /(k+1)$ !, see e.g.

Lemma 1 in 31. Similarly, for $B_{t}^{2}$ we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} B_{t}^{2}\right] & \leq \mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} t \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{i=0}^{r-1} p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)>r-1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=i\right]}\right] \\
& \leq(\lambda+\Delta) \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{i=0}^{r-1} p_{a, n} \mathrm{E}\left[1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda+\Delta)-y_{a, n}(\lambda)>r-1-i\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=i\right]}\right] \\
& =(\lambda+\Delta) \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{i=0}^{r-1} p_{a, n} P\left(y_{a, n}(\Delta)>r-1-i\right) P\left(y_{a, n}(\lambda)=i\right) \\
& \leq 2 \lambda \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{i=0}^{r-1} p_{a, n}\left(\Delta p_{a, n}\right)^{r-i} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}}\left(\lambda p_{a, n}\right)^{i} \\
& \leq 2 r \Delta \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{r+1} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Bound for $A_{t}^{1}$ and $A_{t}^{2}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
& A_{t}^{1}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)>y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right]} \\
& A_{t}^{2}=\lambda \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(t)>y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right]}
\end{aligned}
$$

The proof for $A_{t}^{1}$ is similar to the proof for $C_{t}$. Here

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} A_{t}^{1}\right] & \leq \mathrm{E}\left[\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r+1\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda+\Delta)>y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right]}\right] \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} P\left(y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r+1\right) P\left(\left(y_{a, n}(\lambda+\Delta)-y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right)>0\right) \\
& =\frac{\lambda^{r+1}}{(r+1)!} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{r+1} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}}\left(1-e^{-\Delta p_{a, n}}\right) \\
& \leq \frac{\lambda^{r+1}}{(r+1)} \Delta \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{r+2} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}}
\end{aligned}
$$

Next, by Fubini's theorem and independent increments we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta} A_{t}^{2}\right] & \leq \mathrm{E}\left[\lambda \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right]} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(\lambda+\Delta)>y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right]}\right] \\
& =\lambda \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} P\left(y_{a, n}(\lambda)=r\right) P\left(y_{a, n}(\lambda+\Delta)>y_{a, n}(\lambda)\right) \\
& =\frac{\lambda^{r+1}}{r!} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{r+1} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}}\left(1-e^{-\Delta p_{a, n}}\right) \\
& \leq \frac{\lambda^{r+1}}{r!} \Delta \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{r+2} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} \\
& \leq \lambda^{r+1} \Delta \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{r+2} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}}
\end{aligned}
$$

which completes the proof of this part. Now putting everything together gives the first bound:

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta}\left|\zeta_{t, n}-\zeta_{\lambda, n}\right|\right]= & \mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda<t<\lambda+\Delta}\left((r+1) A_{t}^{1}+A_{t}^{2}+(r+1) B_{t}^{1}+B_{t}^{2}+(r+1) C_{t}+D_{t}\right)\right] \\
\leq & (r+1) \frac{\lambda^{r+1}}{(r+1)} \Delta \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{r+2} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}}+\lambda^{r+1} \Delta \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{r+2} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} \\
& +(r+1) r \Delta \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{r+1} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}}+2 r \Delta \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{r+1} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} \\
& +(r+1) \Delta \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} p_{a, n}^{r+1} \\
& +\Delta \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} p_{a, n}^{r+1} \\
= & 2 \Delta \frac{\lambda^{r+1}}{r!} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} p_{a, n}^{r+2}+\left(r^{2}+4 r+2\right) \Delta \lambda^{r} \sum_{a \in A} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} p_{a, n}^{r+1} \\
= & \frac{\Delta}{\lambda}\left(\left(r^{2}+4 r+2\right) \lambda^{r+1} \sum_{a \in A} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} p_{a, n}^{r+1}+\frac{2 \lambda^{r+2}}{r!} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} p_{a, n}^{r+2}\right) \\
= & H(\lambda, \Delta) \\
= & C \frac{\Delta}{\lambda} s_{\lambda, n}^{2} .
\end{aligned}
$$

which can be upper bounded as required. From here applying the first bound twice
gives

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda-\frac{\Delta}{2}<t<\lambda+\frac{\Delta}{2}}\left|\zeta_{t, n}-\zeta_{\lambda, n}\right|\right] \leq & \mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{\lambda-\frac{\Delta}{2}<t<\lambda+\frac{\Delta}{2}}\left|\zeta_{t, n}-\zeta_{\lambda-\Delta / 2, n}\right|\right]+ \\
& \mathrm{E}\left[\left|\zeta_{\lambda-\Delta / 2, n}-\zeta_{\lambda, n}\right|\right] \leq 2 H\left(\lambda-\frac{\Delta}{2}, \Delta\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

which completes the proof.
(Note: For the Poissonized case

$$
\begin{aligned}
s_{\lambda_{n}, n}^{2} & =(r+1)^{2} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+(r+2)(r+1) \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right] \\
& \left.=(r+1)^{2} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{(r+1)!}+(r+2)(r+1) \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda_{n} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+2)!}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Lemma 15. Let $0<\lambda^{\prime}<\lambda<\infty$. For any $\epsilon>0$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\frac{\lambda^{\prime}}{\lambda}\right)^{r+2} s_{\lambda, n}^{2} \leq s_{\lambda^{\prime}, n}^{2} \leq e^{\epsilon} s_{\lambda, n}^{2}+(r+1+\lambda) \lambda^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\lambda^{\prime} \epsilon}{\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}}} . \tag{5.39}
\end{equation*}
$$

Further, let $\lambda_{n}$ and $\lambda_{n}^{\prime}$ be two sequences of numbers. If $0<\lambda_{n}^{\prime}<\lambda_{n}<\infty, \lambda_{n} \sim \lambda_{n}^{\prime}$, $\limsup \sup _{n}\left(\frac{\lambda_{n}}{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}-1\right) \lambda_{n}^{\delta}<\infty$ for some $\delta>0$, and $\lim \inf _{n} s_{\lambda_{n}, n}>0$, then

$$
s_{\lambda_{n}, n} \sim s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}, n} .
$$

Proof. Here we also fix $n$ and only consider the $n$th population, where the distribution is fixed.

Let $0<\lambda^{\prime}<\lambda<\infty$, then

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(\frac{\lambda^{\prime}}{\lambda}\right)^{r+2} s_{\lambda, n}^{2} & =\left(\frac{\lambda^{\prime}}{\lambda}\right)^{r+2} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a, n}\right) e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}\right) \\
& =\frac{\left(\lambda^{\prime}\right)^{r+2}}{\lambda} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a, n}\right) e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} \frac{p_{a, n}^{r+1}}{r!}\right) \\
& =\frac{\lambda^{\prime}}{\lambda} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a, n}\right) e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda^{\prime} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}\right) \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\frac{\lambda^{\prime}}{\lambda}(r+1) e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda^{\prime} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}+\lambda^{\prime} p_{a, n} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda^{\prime} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}\right) \\
& \leq \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left((r+1) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda^{\prime} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}+\lambda^{\prime} p_{a, n} e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda^{\prime} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}\right) \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda^{\prime} p_{a, n}\right) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left.\left(\lambda^{\prime} p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}\right)}{r!}\right) \\
& =s_{\lambda^{\prime}, n}^{2},
\end{aligned}
$$

and for any $\epsilon>0$

$$
\begin{aligned}
& s_{\lambda^{\prime}, n}^{2} \leq \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a, n}\right) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}\right) \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a, n}\right) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a, n} \leq \epsilon\right]}\right) \\
& +\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a, n}\right) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a, n}>\epsilon\right]}\right) \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a, n}\right) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a, n}}\left(e^{\left(\lambda^{\prime}-\lambda\right) p_{a, n}} e^{-\left(\lambda^{\prime}-\lambda\right) p_{a, n}}\right) \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a, n} \leq \epsilon\right]}\right) \\
& +\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a, n}\right) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a, n}>\epsilon\right]}\right) \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a, n}\right) e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} e^{\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a, n} \leq \epsilon\right]}\right) \\
& +\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a, n}\right) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a, n}>\epsilon\right]}\right) \\
& \leq \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a, n}\right) e^{-\lambda p_{a, n}} e^{\epsilon} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a, n} \leq \epsilon\right]}\right) \\
& +\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a, n}\right) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a, n}>\epsilon\right]}\right) \text { (Note: by the indicator function's cor } \\
& \leq e^{\epsilon} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a, n}\right) e^{-\lambda p_{v}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!}\right)+\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a, n}\right) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a, n}>\epsilon\right]},\right. \\
& =e^{\epsilon} s_{\lambda, n}^{2}+\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a, n}\right) e^{-\lambda^{\prime} p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(\lambda p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a, n}>\epsilon\right]}\right) \\
& \leq e^{\epsilon} s_{\lambda, n}^{2}+\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(r+1+\lambda p_{a, n}\right) e^{-\frac{\epsilon}{\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}} \lambda^{\prime}}\left(\lambda p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a, n}>\epsilon\right]}\right)\left(\text { Note: } p_{a, n}>\frac{\epsilon}{\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}}\right) \\
& \leq e^{\epsilon} s_{\lambda, n}^{2}+\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left((r+1+\lambda) e^{-\frac{\lambda^{\prime} \epsilon}{\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}}}\left(\lambda p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a, n}>\epsilon\right]}\right) \\
& =e^{\epsilon} s_{\lambda, n}^{2}+(r+1+\lambda) \lambda^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\lambda^{\prime} \epsilon}{\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}}} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left(p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1} 1_{\left[\left(\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}\right) p_{a, n}>\epsilon\right]}\right) \\
& \leq e^{\epsilon} s_{\lambda, n}^{2}+(r+1+\lambda) \lambda^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\lambda^{\prime} \epsilon}{\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}}} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1} \\
& \leq e^{\epsilon} s_{\lambda, n}^{2}+(r+1+\lambda) \lambda^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\lambda^{\prime} \epsilon}{\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}}} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} \\
& =e^{\epsilon} s_{\lambda, n}^{2}+(r+1+\lambda) \lambda^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\lambda^{\prime} \epsilon}{\lambda-\lambda^{\prime}}}
\end{aligned}
$$

This gives (5.39).
By (5.39), we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\frac{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}{\lambda_{n}}\right)^{r+2} s_{\lambda_{n}, n}^{2} \leq s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}, n}^{2} \leq e^{\epsilon} s_{\lambda_{n}, n}^{2}+\left(r+1+\lambda_{n}\right) \lambda_{n}^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\epsilon \lambda_{n}^{\prime}}{\lambda_{n}-\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}} . \tag{5.40}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $\lim \inf _{n} s_{\lambda_{n}, n}>0$, by dividing $s_{\lambda_{n}, n}^{2}$ from each side of (5.40) and we get

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\frac{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}{\lambda_{n}}\right)^{r+2} \leq \frac{s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}, n}^{2}}{s_{\lambda_{n}, n}^{2}} \leq e^{\epsilon}+\frac{1}{s_{\lambda_{n}, n}^{2}}\left(r+1+\lambda_{n}\right) \lambda_{n}^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\epsilon \epsilon}{\lambda_{n}^{n}-1}} \quad \forall \epsilon>0 \tag{5.41}
\end{equation*}
$$

By assuming that $\lambda_{n} \sim \lambda_{n}^{\prime}$, the first half of (5.41) gets

$$
\begin{equation*}
\liminf _{n} \frac{s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}, n}^{2}}{s_{\lambda_{n}, n}^{2}} \geq 1 \tag{5.42}
\end{equation*}
$$

Now we turn to the second half of (5.41.
Fix $\epsilon^{\prime}>0$, we can choose an $\epsilon>0$ such that

$$
\begin{equation*}
e^{\epsilon} \leq 1+\frac{\epsilon^{\prime}}{2} \tag{5.43}
\end{equation*}
$$

By assuming that $\lim \sup _{n}\left(\frac{\lambda_{n}}{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}-1\right) \lambda_{n}^{\delta}<\infty$ for some $\delta>0$, there exists an $L>0$ such that for large enough $n$,

$$
e^{-\frac{\epsilon \lambda_{n}^{\delta}}{\left(\frac{\lambda n}{\lambda_{n}^{n}}-1\right) \lambda_{n}^{\delta}}} \leq e^{-\frac{\epsilon \lambda_{n}^{\delta}}{2 L}}
$$

So we have

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \frac{1}{s_{\lambda_{n}, n}^{2}}\left(r+1+\lambda_{n}\right) \lambda_{n}^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\epsilon}{\lambda_{n}} \lambda_{n}^{n}} \\
\leq & \frac{1}{s_{\lambda_{n}, n}^{2}}\left(r+1+\lambda_{n}\right) \lambda_{n}^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\epsilon \lambda_{n}^{\delta}}{2 L}}
\end{aligned}
$$

Since we assume that $\lim \inf _{n} s_{\lambda_{n}, n}>0$,

$$
\limsup _{n} \frac{1}{s_{\lambda_{n}, n}^{2}}<\infty
$$

Then for such $\epsilon$ and $\delta$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{1}{s_{\lambda_{n}, n}^{2}}\left(r+1+\lambda_{n}\right) \lambda_{n}^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\epsilon \lambda_{n}^{\delta}}{2 L}}=0 . \tag{5.44}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since (5.44) holds, there exists an $N_{\epsilon, \epsilon^{\prime}}>0$ such that if $n \geq N_{\epsilon, \epsilon^{\prime}}$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{1}{s_{\lambda_{n}, n}^{2}}\left(r+1+\lambda_{n}\right) \lambda_{n}^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\epsilon \lambda_{n}^{\delta}}{2 L}} \leq \frac{\epsilon^{\prime}}{2} \tag{5.45}
\end{equation*}
$$

By combining (5.43) and (5.45) we get

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(e^{\epsilon}+\frac{1}{s_{\lambda_{n}, n}^{2}}\left(r+1+\lambda_{n}\right) \lambda_{n}^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\epsilon}{\lambda_{n}} \lambda_{n}^{n}}\right) \\
= & \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} e^{\epsilon}+\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(\frac{1}{s_{\lambda_{n}, n}^{2}}\left(r+1+\lambda_{n}\right) \lambda_{n}^{r+1} e^{-\frac{\lambda_{n}}{\lambda_{n}-1}}\right) \\
\leq & \left(1+\frac{\epsilon^{\prime}}{2}\right)+\frac{\epsilon^{\prime}}{2} \\
\leq & 1+\epsilon^{\prime}
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $\epsilon^{\prime}$ is arbitrary, we get

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}, n}^{2}}{s_{\lambda_{n}, n}^{2}} \leq 1 \quad \forall \epsilon^{\prime}>0 \tag{5.46}
\end{equation*}
$$

Combining (5.42) and (5.46) gets

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}, n}^{2}}{s_{\lambda_{n}, n}^{2}}=1 \quad\left(\text { i.e., } s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}, n}^{2} \sim s_{\lambda_{n}, n}^{2}\right),
$$

then

$$
s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}, n} \sim s_{\lambda_{n}, n}
$$

which completes the proof.

Lemma 16. Let the waiting time $\lambda$ be the same as the number of observations, i.e., $\lambda=n$. If $s_{\lambda, n} \rightarrow \infty, \liminf s_{\lambda, n}>0$ and

$$
\frac{s_{\lambda, n}}{\sqrt{n}} \rightarrow 0
$$

then

$$
\frac{\left|\xi_{n, n}-\zeta_{\lambda, n}\right|}{s_{\lambda, n}} \xrightarrow{p} 0 .
$$

Proof. Let $\lambda=n$ and then $\zeta_{\lambda, n}=\zeta_{n, n}$. Fix $\epsilon, \delta>0$. We must show that there exists a $K>0$ such that, if $n \geq K$ then

$$
P\left(\left|\xi_{n, n}-\zeta_{n, n}\right|>s_{\lambda, n} \epsilon\right)<\delta
$$

Fix $\Delta_{n}=\sqrt{\frac{8 n}{\delta}}$. Let $t_{n}$ be the nth arrival time of the Poisson process $N$. Thus $N_{t_{n}}=n$. Note that $y_{a, n}^{\prime}(n)=y_{a, n}\left(t_{n}\right)$. It follows that

$$
\begin{aligned}
\xi_{n, n}-\zeta_{t_{n}, n} & =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(\left((r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a, n}^{\prime}(n)=r+1\right]}-n p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}\right)-\left((r+1) 1_{\left[y_{a, n}^{\prime}(n)=r+1\right]}-t_{n} p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}^{\prime}(n)=r\right.}\right.\right. \\
& =\left(t_{n}-n\right) \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Further, on the event $\left[\left|t_{n}-n\right| \leq \frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}\right]$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left|\xi_{n, n}-\zeta_{n, n}\right| & \leq\left|\xi_{n, n}-\zeta_{t_{n}, n}\right|+\left|\zeta_{t_{n}, n}-\zeta_{n, n}\right| \\
& =\left|t_{n}-n\right| \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}+\left|\zeta_{t_{n}, n}-\zeta_{n, n}\right| \\
& \leq(0.5) \Delta_{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}+\sup _{n-\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2} \leq t \leq n+\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}}\left|\zeta_{t, n}-\zeta_{n, n}\right| .
\end{aligned}
$$

We have

$$
\begin{aligned}
P\left(\left|\xi_{n, n}-\zeta_{n, n}\right|>s_{\lambda, n} \epsilon\right)= & P\left(\left|\xi_{n, n}-\zeta_{n, n}\right|>s_{\lambda, n} \epsilon,\left|t_{n}-n\right|>\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}\right) \\
& +P\left(\left|\xi_{n, n}-\zeta_{n, n}\right|>s_{\lambda, n} \epsilon,\left|t_{n}-n\right| \leq \frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}\right) \\
\leq & P\left(\left|t_{n}-n\right|>\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}\right) \\
& +P\left(\left((0.5) \Delta_{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}+\sup _{n-\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2} \leq t \leq n+\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}}\left|\zeta_{t, n}-\zeta_{n, n}\right|\right)>s_{\lambda, n} \epsilon\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $t_{n}$ has a gamma distribution with both mean and variance $n$, it follows that, by Chebyshev's inequality,

$$
P\left(\left|t_{n}-n\right|>.5 \Delta_{n}\right) \leq 4 \frac{n}{\Delta_{n}^{2}}=\frac{\delta}{2}
$$

By Markov's inequality,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& P\left(\left((0.5) \Delta_{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}+\sup _{n-\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2} \leq t \leq n+\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}}\left|\zeta_{t, n}-\zeta_{n, n}\right|\right)>s_{\lambda, n} \epsilon\right) \\
& \leq \epsilon^{-1} s_{\lambda, n}^{-1} E\left[\sup _{n-\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2} \leq t \leq n+\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}}\left|\zeta_{t, n}-\zeta_{n, n}\right|+(0.5) \Delta_{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}\right] \\
& =\epsilon^{-1} s_{\lambda, n}^{-1} \mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{n-\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2} \leq t \leq n+\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}}\left|\zeta_{t, n}-\zeta_{n, n}\right|\right]+\epsilon^{-1} s_{\lambda, n}^{-1} \mathrm{E}\left[(0.5) \Delta_{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} 1_{\left.\left[y_{a, n}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]\right]}\right] .
\end{aligned}
$$

Here we have a population with fixed $n$. Since for large enough $n$ we have $\Delta \in(0, n)$,
from Lemma 14 it follows that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& s_{\lambda, n}^{-1} \mathrm{E}\left[\sup _{n-\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2} \leq t_{n} \leq n+\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}}\left|\zeta_{t_{n}, n}-\zeta_{n, n}\right|\right] \\
& \leq s_{\lambda, n}^{-1} 2 H\left(\lambda-\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}, \Delta_{n}\right) \\
& =2 C s_{n}^{-1} \frac{\Delta_{n}}{n-\Delta_{n} / 2} s_{n-\Delta_{n} / 2, n}^{2} \\
& \sim 2 C \sqrt{8 / \delta} \frac{1}{\sqrt{n}} s_{n} \rightarrow 0
\end{aligned}
$$

where $s_{n-\Delta_{n} / 2, n} \sim s_{n}$ by Lemma 15. We just need to verify that the assumptions of that lemma hold.

Let $\lambda_{n}^{\prime}=\lambda-\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}$, then

$$
H\left(\lambda-\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}, \Delta_{n}\right)=H\left(\lambda_{n}^{\prime}, \Delta_{n}\right)
$$

and

$$
\frac{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}{\lambda}=\frac{\lambda-\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}}{\lambda}=1-\frac{\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}}{\lambda} .
$$

Since $\Delta_{n}=\sqrt{\frac{8 n}{\delta}}$ and $\lambda=n$,

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}}{\lambda}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \sqrt{\frac{8 / \delta}{n}}=0
$$

Then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}{\lambda}=1-\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{\frac{\Delta_{n}}{2}}{\lambda}=1 \tag{5.47}
\end{equation*}
$$

(i.e. $\lambda_{n}^{\prime} \sim n=\lambda$ ).

Since

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left(\frac{\lambda}{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}-1\right) \lambda^{\delta^{\prime}} & =\frac{\lambda^{\delta^{\prime}} \Delta_{n}}{2 \lambda-\Delta_{n}} \\
& =\frac{n^{\delta^{\prime}} \Delta_{n}}{2 \lambda-\Delta_{n}} \\
& =\frac{n^{\delta^{\prime}} k \sqrt{n}}{n-k \sqrt{n} \quad(\text { Note: let } k=\sqrt{2 / \delta})} \\
& =\frac{k}{2 n^{1 / 2-\delta^{\prime}}-k n^{-\delta^{\prime}}},
\end{aligned}
$$

if we fix $\delta^{\prime} \in(0,1 / 2)$,

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(\frac{\lambda}{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}-1\right) \lambda^{\delta^{\prime}}=0
$$

Thus, there exists an $\delta^{\prime}>0$ such that $\lim \sup _{n}\left(\frac{\lambda}{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}-1\right) \lambda^{\delta^{\prime}}<\infty$.
Now $0<\lambda_{n}^{\prime}<\lambda<\infty$, 5.47) and $\lim \sup \left(\frac{\lambda}{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}}-1\right) \lambda^{\delta^{\prime}}<\infty$ for $\delta^{\prime} \in(0,1 / 2)$ satisfy the conditions of Lemma 15 ,

Since

$$
\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}, n}}{\sqrt{n}}=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty}\left(\frac{s_{\lambda, n}}{s_{\lambda, n}} \frac{s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}, n}}{\sqrt{n}}\right)=\lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}, n}}{s_{\lambda, n}} \lim _{n \rightarrow \infty} \frac{s_{\lambda, n}}{\sqrt{n}}
$$

by Lemma 15 for the changing distribution $\left(s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}, n} \sim s_{\lambda, n}\right)$ and the assumption $\frac{s_{\lambda, n}}{\sqrt{n}} \rightarrow 0$ we have

$$
\frac{s_{\lambda_{n}^{\prime}, n}}{\sqrt{n}} \rightarrow 0 .
$$

Now, note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& s_{\lambda, n}^{-1} E\left[(0.5) \Delta_{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}\right] \\
&=(0.5) s_{\lambda, n}^{-1} \Delta_{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\binom{n}{r} p_{a, n}^{r+1}\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-r} \\
& \sim(0.5) s_{\lambda, n}^{-1} \Delta_{n} \frac{n^{r}}{r!} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{r+1}\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-r} \\
& \leq(0.5) s_{\lambda, n}^{-1} \Delta_{n} \frac{n^{r}}{r!} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{r+1} e^{-(n-r) p_{a, n}} \\
&=(0.5) s_{\lambda, n}^{-1} \frac{\Delta_{n}}{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} n p_{a, n} \frac{\left(n p_{a, n}\right)^{r}}{r!} e^{-n p_{a, n}} e^{r p_{a, n}} \\
& \leq(0.5) s_{\lambda, n}^{-1} \frac{\Delta_{n}}{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} n p_{a, n} \frac{\left(n p_{a, n}\right)^{r}}{r!} e^{-n p_{a, n}} e^{r} \\
& \leq\left.(0.5) e^{r} \frac{\Delta_{n}}{n} s_{\lambda, n}^{-1} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(r+1+n p_{a, n}\right) e^{-n p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(n p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{r!} \quad \text { (Note: } \lambda=n\right) \\
&=(0.5) e^{r} \frac{\Delta_{n}}{n} s_{\lambda, n}^{-1} s_{\lambda, n}^{2} \\
&=(0.5) e^{r} \frac{\Delta_{n}}{n} s_{\lambda, n} \rightarrow 0
\end{aligned}
$$

where the third line follows by

$$
\frac{\binom{n}{r}}{\frac{n^{r}}{r!}}=\frac{n!}{(n-r)!n^{r}}=\frac{n(n-1) \ldots(n-r+1)}{n^{r}} \rightarrow 1
$$

(i.e., $\binom{n}{r} \sim \frac{n^{r}}{r!}$ ), the fourth line follows by the fact that $(1-x) \leq e^{-x}$, and the last line follows by $\Delta_{n} \sim M_{1} \sqrt{n}$ and

$$
\frac{\Delta_{n}}{n} s_{\lambda, n}=\frac{M_{1} \sqrt{n}}{M_{1} \sqrt{n}} \frac{\Delta_{n}}{n} s_{\lambda, n}=\frac{\Delta_{n}}{M_{1} \sqrt{n}} \frac{M_{1}}{\sqrt{n}} s_{\lambda, n} \rightarrow 0
$$

Proof of Theorem 5. Note that

$$
\frac{\xi_{n, n}}{s_{n, n}}=\frac{\xi_{n, n}-\zeta_{n, n}}{s_{n, n}}+\frac{\zeta_{n, n}}{s_{n, n}}
$$

where

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \zeta_{n, n}=\lambda\left(T_{r, n}(n)-\pi_{r, n}(n)\right) \\
& T_{r, n}(n)=\frac{N_{r+1, n}(n)}{n}(r+1) \\
& N_{r, n}(n)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(n)=r\right]} \\
& \pi_{r, n}(n)=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(n)=r\right]} .
\end{aligned}
$$

By Theorem 2, 2.9) holds if and only if

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{\zeta_{n, n}}{s_{n, n}}=\frac{\lambda\left(T_{r, n}(n)-\pi_{r, n}(n)\right)}{s_{n, n}} \xrightarrow[n \rightarrow \infty]{d} N(0,1) . \tag{5.48}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since $s_{n, n} \rightarrow \infty$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$ and

$$
\frac{s_{n, n}}{\sqrt{n}} \rightarrow 0
$$

Lemma 16 implies that

$$
\frac{\xi_{n, n}-\zeta_{n, n}}{s_{n, n}} \xrightarrow{p} 0 .
$$

Therefore, by Slutsky's theorem, (2.9) if and only if

$$
\frac{\xi_{n, n}}{s_{n, n}} \xrightarrow{d} N(0,1) .
$$

Lemma 17. For $c, d \geq 0$, let

$$
\begin{equation*}
S_{n}=c \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]+d \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}\right] \tag{5.49}
\end{equation*}
$$

and

$$
\begin{equation*}
T_{n}=c \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}\right]+d \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}^{\prime}\right] . \tag{5.50}
\end{equation*}
$$

1. For any $\epsilon \in\left(0, \frac{1}{2}\right)$ and $n \geq r+2$

$$
A_{n}\left(S-B_{n}\right) \leq T_{n} \leq S_{n} e^{\epsilon(r+1)}+n^{r+2}(c+d) e^{-\epsilon(n-r-2)}
$$

for some $0 \leq A_{n} \rightarrow 1$ and $0 \leq B_{n} \rightarrow 0$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, which may depend on $\epsilon$.
2. We have $T_{n} \rightarrow \infty$ if and only if $S_{n} \rightarrow \infty$. And we have and $\lim \inf S_{n}=0$ if and only if $\liminf T_{n}=0$.
3. If $S_{n} \rightarrow \infty$, then $T_{n} / S_{n} \rightarrow 1$.

Proof. Parts 2 and 3 follow immediately from Part 1. We now prove Part 1. Recall that for the Poissonized case

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r, n}\right] & =\mathrm{E}\left[\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}(n)=r\right]}\right] \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \mathrm{E}\left[1_{\left[y_{a, n}(n)=r\right]}\right] \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} P\left(y_{a, n}(n)=r\right) \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-n p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(n p_{a, n}\right)^{r}}{r!},
\end{aligned}
$$

and for the deterministic case

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r, n}^{\prime}\right] & =\mathrm{E}\left[\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}\right] \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \mathrm{E}\left[1_{\left[y_{a, n}^{\prime}(n)=r\right]}\right] \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} P\left(y_{a, n}^{\prime}(n)=r\right) \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\binom{n}{r} p_{a, n}^{r}\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-r} .
\end{aligned}
$$

For $n \geq r+2$

$$
\begin{aligned}
S_{n} & =c \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-n p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(n p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{(r+1)!}+d \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} e^{-n p_{a, n}} \frac{\left(n p_{a, n}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+2)!} \\
& =\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \frac{\left(n p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{(r+1)!} e^{-n p_{a, n}}\left(c+d \frac{n p_{a, n}}{r+2}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

and using the fact that $\binom{n}{r+2}=\binom{n}{r+1} \frac{n-r-1}{r+2}$

$$
\begin{aligned}
T_{n}= & \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(c\binom{n}{r+1} p_{a, n}^{r+1}\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-r-1}+d\binom{n}{r+2} p_{a, n}^{r+2}\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-r-2}\right) \\
= & \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\binom{n}{r+1} p_{a, n}^{r+1}\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-r-2}\left(c\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)+d \frac{n-r-1}{r+2} p_{a, n}\right) \\
\leq & \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \frac{\left(n p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{(r+1)!} e^{-n p_{a, n}}\left(c+d \frac{n p_{a, n}}{r+2}\right) e^{p_{a, n}(r+2)} \\
\leq & \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a, n} \leq \epsilon} \frac{\left(n p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{(r+1)!} e^{-n p_{a, n}}\left(c+d \frac{n p_{a, n}}{r+2}\right) e^{\epsilon(r+2)} \\
& +n^{r+2} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a, n}>\epsilon} p_{a, n}(c+d) e^{-\epsilon(n-r-2)} \\
\leq & S_{n} e^{\epsilon(r+2)}+n^{r+2}(c+d) e^{-\epsilon(n-r-2)},
\end{aligned}
$$

where we use the facts that $\binom{n}{r} \leq \frac{n^{r}}{r!}$ and $(1-x) \leq e^{-x}$. Next, fix $\delta \in\left(\frac{1}{2}, 1\right)$. Using
the facts that $(1-x) \geq e^{-x /\left(1-2 x^{2}\right)}$ for $x \in(0,1 / 2)$, see Lemma 2.6 in [24], we get

$$
\begin{aligned}
T_{n}= & \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(c\binom{n}{r+1} p_{a, n}^{r+1}\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-r-1}+d\binom{n}{r+2} p_{a, n}^{r+2}\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-r-2}\right) \\
= & \binom{n}{r+1} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{r+1}\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-r-2}\left(c\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)+d \frac{n-r-1}{r+2} p_{a, n}\right) \\
\geq & \binom{n}{r+1} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a, n} \leq \epsilon / n^{\delta}} p_{a, n}^{r+1} e^{-n p_{a, n}} e^{-\frac{p_{a, n}}{1-p_{a, n}}\left(p_{a, n} n-r-2\right)}\left(c+d \frac{n-r-1}{r+2} p_{a, n}\right)\left(1-p_{a, n}\right) \\
\geq & \left(1-\epsilon / n^{\delta}\right)\binom{n}{r+1} e^{-\frac{\epsilon}{n^{\delta}-\epsilon}\left(\epsilon n^{1-\delta}-r-2\right)} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a, n} \leq \epsilon / n^{\delta}} p_{a, n}^{r+1} e^{-n p_{a, n}}\left(c+d \frac{n-r-1}{r+2} p_{a, n}\right) \\
= & \left(1-\epsilon / n^{\delta}\right)\binom{n}{r+1} e^{-\frac{\epsilon}{n^{\delta}-\epsilon}\left(\epsilon n^{1-\delta}-r-2\right)} \frac{(r+1)!}{n^{r+1}}\left(c \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a, n} \leq \epsilon / n^{\delta}} \frac{\left(n p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{(r+1)!} e^{-n p_{a, n}}\right. \\
& \left.+d \frac{(n-r-1)}{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a, n} \leq \epsilon / n^{\delta}} \frac{\left(n p_{a, n}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+2)!} e^{-n p_{a, n}}\right) \\
= & A_{n}\left(S-B_{n}\right),
\end{aligned}
$$

where using the fact that $\binom{n}{r+1} \sim \frac{n^{r+1}}{(r+1)!}$.

$$
A_{n}=e^{-\frac{\epsilon}{n^{\delta}-\epsilon}\left(\epsilon n^{1-\delta}-r-2\right)}\left(1-\epsilon / n^{\delta}\right)\binom{n}{r+1} \frac{(r+1)!}{n^{r+1}} \rightarrow 1
$$

and

$$
\begin{aligned}
B_{n}= & d \frac{r+1}{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a, n} \leq \epsilon / n^{\delta}} \frac{\left(n p_{a, n}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+2)!} e^{-n p_{a, n}}+c \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a, n}>\epsilon / n^{\delta}} \frac{\left(n p_{a, n}\right)^{r+1}}{(r+1)!} e^{-n p_{a, n}} \\
& +d \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a, n}>\epsilon / n^{\delta}} \frac{\left(n p_{a, n}\right)^{r+2}}{(r+2)!} e^{-n p_{a, n}} \\
= & B_{n}^{(1)}+B_{n}^{(2)}+B_{n}^{(3)} .
\end{aligned}
$$

We will show that $B_{n} \rightarrow 0$. First, let $M>0$ be a constant with $x^{r+1} e^{-x} \leq M$ for
$x \geq 0$, then by dominated convergence

$$
B_{n}^{(1)} \leq d(r+1) M \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a, n} \leq \epsilon / n^{\delta}} p_{a, n} \rightarrow 0
$$

Next

$$
B_{n}^{(2)} \leq c e^{-\epsilon n^{1-\delta}} n^{r+1} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n} \rightarrow 0
$$

and similarly $B_{n}^{(3)} \rightarrow 0$.

Lemma 18. 1. For any $1 \leq k \leq n / 2$, we have

$$
\operatorname{Var}\left(N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right) \leq A_{k, n} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right]
$$

where $A_{k, n}=\left(4 k^{k+1}\binom{n-k}{k}(n-2 k)^{-k}+1\right) \rightarrow \frac{4 k^{k}}{(k-1)!}+1$.
2. If $\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right] \rightarrow \infty$, then

$$
\frac{\operatorname{Var}\left(N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right)}{\left(\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}} \rightarrow 0 \text { and } \frac{N_{k, n}^{\prime}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right]} \xrightarrow{p} 1 .
$$

To show this, we use ideas from the proof of Theorem 3.3 in [24]. Part 2 can also be found without proof in Section 4 of [32].

Proof. First note that, for any $1 \leq k \leq n / 2$,

$$
\left(N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right)^{2}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}, a \neq b} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}^{\prime}=k\right]} 1_{\left[y_{b, n}^{\prime}=k\right]}+N_{k, n}^{\prime}
$$

and

$$
\mathrm{E}\left[\left(N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right)^{2}\right]=\binom{n}{k, k, n-2 k} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}, a \neq b} p_{a, n}^{k} p_{b, n}^{k}\left(1-p_{a, n}-p_{b, n}\right)^{n-2 k}+\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right]
$$

Next, let and $B_{k, n}=\binom{n}{k, k, n-2 k} /\binom{n}{k}^{2}=\binom{n-k}{k} /\binom{n}{k} \leq 1$ and note that $B_{k, n} \rightarrow 1$. We have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\operatorname{Var}\left(N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right) & =\mathrm{E}\left[\left(N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right)^{2}\right]-\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right]-B_{k, n}\left(\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}+\left(B_{k, n}-1\right)\left(\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}+\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right] \\
& \leq \mathrm{E}\left[\left(N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right)^{2}\right]-\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right]-B_{k, n}\left(\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}+\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

We can upper bound $\mathrm{E}\left[\left(N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right)^{2}\right]-\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right]-B_{k, n}\left(\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}$ by

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \binom{n}{k, k, n-2 k} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{k} p_{b, n}^{k}\left(\left(1-p_{a, n}-p_{b, n}\right)^{n-2 k}-\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-k}\left(1-p_{b, n}\right)^{n-k}\right) \\
& \leq k\binom{n}{k, k, n-2 k} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{k} p_{b, n}^{k}\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-2 k}\left(1-p_{b, n}\right)^{n-2 k}\left(p_{a, n}+p_{b, n}\right) \\
& \leq 2 k\binom{n}{k, k, n-2 k} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a, n} \leq p_{b, n}} p_{a, n}^{k} p_{b, n}^{k+1}\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-k}\left(1-p_{b, n}\right)^{n-3 k} \\
& \quad+2 k\binom{n}{k, k, n-2 k} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}, p_{a, n}>p_{b, n}} p_{a, n}^{k+1} p_{b, n}^{k}\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-3 k}\left(1-p_{b, n}\right)^{n-k} \\
& \leq 4 k\binom{n}{k, k, n-2 k} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{k}\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-k} \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}} p_{b, n}^{k+1}\left(1-p_{b, n}\right)^{n-3 k} \\
& =4 k\binom{n-k}{k} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right] \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}} p_{b, n}^{k+1}\left(1-p_{b, n}\right)^{n-3 k} \leq 4 k^{k+1}\binom{n-k}{k} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{k, n}^{\prime}\right](n-2 k)^{-k} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Here the second line uses the facts that $1-p_{a, n}-p_{b, n} \leq 1-p_{a, n}-p_{b, n}+p_{a, n} p_{b, n}=$ $\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)\left(1-p_{b, n}\right)$, that $1-\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{k}\left(1-p_{b, n}\right)^{k} \leq 1-\left(1-p_{a, n}-p_{b, n}\right)^{k}$, and that $1-(1-x)^{k} \leq k x$ for $x \in[0,1]$, which is easily checked by induction on $k$. The last inequality follows by the fact that $x^{k}(1-x)^{n-3 k} \leq k^{k}(n-2 k)^{-k}$ for $x \in[0,1]$, which can be shown using standard calculus arguments.

For the second part, by Chebyshev's inequality, it suffices to show that $\frac{\operatorname{Var}\left(N_{k}^{\prime}\right)}{\left(\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}} \rightarrow 0$. The first part implies that

$$
\frac{\operatorname{Var}\left(N_{k}^{\prime}\right)}{\left(\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}} \leq A_{k, n} \frac{1}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{k}^{\prime}\right]} \rightarrow 0
$$

This holds since $A_{k, n} \rightarrow \frac{4 k^{k}}{(k-1)!}+1$, which follows by the fact that $\binom{n}{k} \sim \frac{n^{k}}{k!}$.
Proof of Corollary 9. Since $(r+1)^{2}>0$ and $(r+2)(r+1)>0$, if $s_{n} \rightarrow \infty$ as $n \rightarrow \infty$, applying part 3 of Lemma 17 completes the proof.

Proof of Corollary 10. Since we have Theorem 5 and Corollary 9, the proof can be completed by applying the Slutsky's theorem.

Proof of Corollary 11. In the proof of Corollary 3 w.18) we showed that $\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right] \rightarrow$ $\infty$. Now let $c=1$ and $d=0$ in (5.49 and 5.50 of Lemma 17, then using part 2 of Lemma 17

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}\right] \rightarrow \infty, \tag{5.51}
\end{equation*}
$$

and using part 3 of Lemma 17

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}\right] \sim \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right] \tag{5.52}
\end{equation*}
$$

we also showed in Lemma 5 that

$$
\frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}{s_{\lambda}} \rightarrow \infty
$$

here we set $\lambda=n$ and get

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}\right]}{s_{\lambda}} \rightarrow \infty \tag{5.53}
\end{equation*}
$$

Corollary 9 gives $\left(s_{n, n}^{\prime}\right)^{2} \sim s_{n, n}^{2}$; thus together with (5.53) and (5.52) we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}\right]}{s_{n, n}^{\prime}} \xrightarrow{p} \infty . \tag{5.54}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since (5.51) holds, using part 2 of Lemma 12

$$
\begin{equation*}
\frac{N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}\right]} \xrightarrow{p} 1 . \tag{5.55}
\end{equation*}
$$

Since

$$
\frac{N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}}{s_{n, n}^{\prime}}=\frac{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}\right]}{s_{n, n}^{\prime}} \frac{N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}}{\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}\right]},
$$

by continuous mapping theorem (5.54) and (5.55) implies that

$$
\frac{N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}}{s_{n, n}^{\prime}} \xrightarrow{p} \infty .
$$

Since $r+1 \in(0, \infty)$,

$$
\frac{N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}(r+1)}{s_{n, n}^{\prime}} \xrightarrow{p} \infty
$$

Now plugging in

$$
\begin{gathered}
T_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)=\frac{N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}}{n}(r+1) \\
\frac{n T_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)}{s_{n, n}^{\prime}}=\frac{N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}(r+1)}{s_{n, n}^{\prime}} \xrightarrow{p} \infty .
\end{gathered}
$$

By the symmetry of Normal distribution (2.11) implies that

$$
\frac{n}{s_{n, n}^{\prime}}\left(\pi_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)-T_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)\right) \underset{n \rightarrow \infty}{d} N(0,1)
$$

and so

$$
\frac{n T_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)}{s_{n, n}^{\prime}}\left(\frac{\pi_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)}{T_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)}-1\right) \underset{n \rightarrow \infty}{d} N(0,1)
$$

Since

$$
\frac{n T_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)}{s_{n, n}^{\prime}} \xrightarrow{p} \infty,
$$

it follows from Lemma 1 that

$$
\frac{\pi_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)}{T_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)}-1 \xrightarrow{p} 0
$$

Therefore,

$$
\frac{T_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)}{\pi_{r, n}^{\prime}(n)}-1 \xrightarrow{p} 0
$$

Lemma 19. For the deterministic case let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& T_{n}=c \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}\right]+d \mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2}^{\prime}\right] \\
& \hat{T}_{n}=c N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}+d N_{r+2, n}^{\prime} .
\end{aligned}
$$

$\hat{T}$ is a consistent estimator of $T$, i.e., as $n \rightarrow \infty$, for all $\epsilon>0$

$$
P\left(\left|\frac{\hat{T}_{n}}{T_{n}}-1\right|>\epsilon\right) \rightarrow 0
$$

Proof. Here we use similar arguments from the proof of Lemma 13 , because Lemma 12 still holds when the distribution is changing.

Proof of Corollary 12. Since $(r+1)^{2}>0$ and $(r+2)(r+1)>0$, the result is an
application of Lemma 19 .

Lemma 20. For any $0 \leq k \leq n / 2$, we have

$$
0 \leq \mathrm{E}\left[N_{k+1, n}^{\prime}-\frac{n-k}{k+1} \pi_{k, n}^{\prime}\right] \leq \frac{e^{k+1}}{n} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{k+2, n}\right]
$$

and

$$
\operatorname{Var}\left(\pi_{k, n}^{\prime}\right) \leq n^{-2} e^{k} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{k+2, n}\right]+2 k e^{4 k} n^{-3} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{k+1, n}\right] \mathrm{E}\left[N_{k+2, n}\right]
$$

Proof. First note that, for any $0 \leq k \leq n / 2$,

$$
\left(\pi_{k, n}^{\prime}\right)^{2}=\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}, a \neq b} p_{a, n} p_{b, n} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}^{\prime}=k\right]} 1_{\left[y_{b, n}^{\prime}=k\right]}+\sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{2} 1_{\left[y_{a, n}^{\prime}=k\right]}
$$

and

$$
\begin{gathered}
\mathrm{E}\left[\left(\pi_{k, n}^{\prime}\right)^{2}\right]=\binom{n}{k, k, n-2 k} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}, a \neq b} p_{a, n}^{k+1} p_{b, n}^{k+1}\left(1-p_{a, n}-p_{b, n}\right)^{n-2 k} \\
+\binom{n}{k} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{k+2}\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-k}=: H_{1}+H_{2} .
\end{gathered}
$$

We have

$$
\begin{aligned}
0 & \leq \mathrm{E}\left[N_{k+1, n}^{\prime}-\frac{n-k}{k+1} \pi_{k, n}^{\prime}\right]=\binom{n}{k+1} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{k+2}\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-k-1} \\
& \leq n^{k+1} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{k+2} e^{-p_{a, n}(n-k-1)} \\
& \leq \frac{e^{k+1}}{n} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(n p_{a, n}\right)^{k+2} e^{-p_{a, n} n}=\frac{e^{k+1}}{n} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{k+2, n}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

where we use the facts that $\binom{n}{k+1}=\frac{n-k}{k+1}\binom{n}{k}$, that $\binom{n}{k} \leq n^{k}$, and that $1-x \leq e^{-x}$ for
$x>0$. In a similar way we can upper bound $H_{2}$ by

$$
\begin{aligned}
H_{2} & \leq n^{k} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{k+2}\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-k} \leq n^{-2} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(n p_{a, n}\right)^{k+2} e^{-p_{a, n}(n-k)} \\
& \leq n^{-2} e^{k} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(n p_{a, n}\right)^{k+2} e^{-n p_{a, n}}=n^{-2} e^{k} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{k+2, n}\right]
\end{aligned}
$$

Now, let $B_{k, n}=\binom{n}{k, k, n-2 k} /\binom{n}{k}^{2}=\binom{n-k}{k} /\binom{n}{k}$ and note that $B_{k, n} \leq 1$. We can upper bound $H_{1}-B_{k, n}\left(\mathrm{E}\left[\pi_{k, n}^{\prime}\right]\right)^{2}$ by

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \binom{n}{k, k, n-2 k} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{k+1} p_{b, n}^{k+1}\left(\left(1-p_{a, n}-p_{b, n}\right)^{n-2 k}-\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-k}\left(1-p_{b, n}\right)^{n-k}\right) \\
& \leq k n^{2 k} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{k+1} p_{b, n}^{k+1}\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-2 k}\left(1-p_{b, n}\right)^{n-2 k}\left(p_{a, n}+p_{b, n}\right) \\
& =2 k n^{2 k} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}} p_{a, n}^{k+1}\left(1-p_{a, n}\right)^{n-2 k} \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}} p_{b, n}^{k+2}\left(1-p_{b, n}\right)^{n-2 k} \\
& \leq 2 k n^{-3} \sum_{a \in \mathcal{A}}\left(n p_{a, n}\right)^{k+1} e^{-p_{a, n} n+2 k p_{a, n}} \sum_{b \in \mathcal{A}}\left(n p_{b, n}\right)^{k+2} e^{-p_{b, n} n+2 k p_{a, n}} \\
& \leq 2 k e^{4 k} n^{-3} \mathrm{E}\left[N_{k+1, n}\right] \mathrm{E}\left[N_{k+2, n}\right],
\end{aligned}
$$

where the second line follows by arguments similar to those in the proof of Lemma 18 and the third by symmetry. From here the result follows.

Proof of Theorem [6. Theorem 33 and Lemma 17 imply that $\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+1, n}^{\prime}\right] \rightarrow c^{*}$ and $\mathrm{E}\left[N_{r+2, n}^{\prime}\right] \rightarrow 0$. From here Lemma 20 implies that $\mathrm{E}\left[\frac{n-r}{r+1} \pi_{r, n}\right] \rightarrow c^{*}$ and that $\operatorname{Var}\left(\frac{n-r}{r+1} \pi_{r, n}^{\prime}\right) \rightarrow$ 0 . Now, the first convergence follows by the well-known representation of the mean square error as the sum of the variance and the square of the bias. From here, Markov's inequality combined with Slutsky's Theorem gives the second convergence. The last convergence follows from Theorem 3, Lemma 16, and Slutsky's Theorem.

## REFERENCES

[1] D. A. McAllester and L. E. Ortiz, "Concentration inequalities for the missing mass and for histogram rule error," Journal of Machine Learning Research, vol. 4, pp. 895-911, 2003.
[2] D. Berend and A. Kontorovich, "On the concentration of the missing mass," Electronic Communication in Probability, vol. 18(3), pp. 1-7, 2013.
[3] G. Decrouez, M. Grabchak, and Q. Paris, "Finite sample properties of the mean occupancy counts and probabilities," Bernoulli, vol. 24, pp. 1910-1941, 2016.
[4] A. Ben-Hamou, S. Boucheron, and M. I. Ohannessian, "Concentration inequalities in the infinite urn scheme for occupancy counts and the missing mass, with applications," Bernoulli, vol. 23(1), pp. 249-287, 2017.
[5] I. J. Good and G. H. Toulmin, "The number of new species, and the increase in population coverage, when a sample is increased," Biometrika, vol. 43, pp. 45-63, 1956.
[6] A. Chao, "On estimating the probability of discovering a new species," The Annals of Statistics, vol. 9, pp. 1339-1342, 1981.
[7] A. Chao, T. C. Hsieh, R. L. Chazdon, R. K. Colwell, and N. J. Gotelli, "Unveiling the species-rank abundance distribution by generalizing the good-turing sample coverage theory," Ecology, vol. 96, pp. 1189-1201, 2015.
[8] C. X. Mao and B. G. Lindsay, "A poisson model for the coverage problem with a genomic application," Biometrika, vol. 89, pp. 669-681, 2002.
[9] S. F. Chen and J. Goodman, "An empirical study of smoothing techniques for language modeling," Computer Speech E Language, vol. 13, pp. 359-394, 1999.
[10] A. B. Wagner, P. Viswanath, and S. R. Kulkarni, "Probability estimation in the rare-events regime," IEEE Transactions on Information Theory, vol. 57, pp. 3207-3229, 2011.
[11] B. Efron and R. Thisted, "Estimating the number of unseen species: How many words did shakespeare know?," Biometrika, vol. 63, pp. 435-447, 1976.
[12] R. Thisted and B. Efron, "Did shakespeare write a newly discovered poem," Biometrika, vol. 74, pp. 445-455, 1987.
[13] Z. Zhang and H. Huang, "Turing's formula revisited," Journal of Quantitative Linguistics, vol. 14(2-3), pp. 222-241, 2017.
[14] C. H. Zhang, "Estimation of sums of random variables: Examples and information bounds," The Annals of Statistics, vol. 33, pp. 2022-2041, 2005.
[15] I. J. Good, "The population frequencies of species and the estimation of population parameters," Biometrika, vol. 40, pp. 237-264, 1953.
[16] H. E. Robbins, "Estimating the total probability of the unobserved outcomes of an experiment," Annals of Mathematical Statistics, vol. 39(1), pp. 256-257, 1968.
[17] A. Chao, S. M. Lee, and T. C. Chen, "A generalized good/s nonparametric coverage estimator," Chinese Journal of Mathematics, vol. 16, pp. 189-199, 1988.
[18] M. I. Ohannessian and M. A. Dahleh, "Rare probability estimation under regularly varying heavy tails," Proceedings of the 25th Annual Conference on Learning Theory, in Proceedings of Machine Learning Research, vol. 23, pp. 21.1-21.24, 2012.
[19] M. Grabchak and V. Cosme, "Performance of turing's formula: A simulation study," Communications in Statistics - Simulation and Computation, vol. 46(6), pp. 4199-4209, 2017.
[20] W. W. Esty, "A normal limit law for a nonparametric estimator of the coverage of a random sample," Annals of Statistics, vol. 11(3), pp. 905-912, 1983.
[21] Z. Zhang and H. Huang, "A sufficient normality condition for turing's formula," Journal of Nonparametric Statistics, vol. 20(5), pp. 431-446, 2008.
[22] Z. Zhang, "On normal law conditions for turing/s formula," Wiley StatsRef: Statistics Reference Online, pp. 1-10, 2018.
[23] C. H. Zhang and Z. Zhang, "Asymptotic normality of a nonparametric estimator of sample coverage," Annals of Statistics, vol. 37(5A), pp. 2582-2595, 2009.
[24] Z. Zhang, "A multivariate normal law for turing's formula," Sankhya, vol. 75A(1), pp. 51-73, 2003.
[25] M. Grabchak and Z. Zhang, "Asymptotic properties of turing's formula in relative error," Machine Learning, vol. 106(11), pp. 1771-1785, 2017.
[26] Z. Zhang, Statistical Implications of Turing's Formula. Hoboken: Wiley, 2017.
[27] W. W. Esty, "Confidence intervals for the coverage of low coverage samples," Annals of Statistics, vol. 10(1), pp. 190-196, 1982.
[28] R. Bin Tareaf, "Tweets Dataset - Top 20 most followed users in Twitter social platform," 2017.
[29] P. Billingsley, Probability and Measure. New York: John Wiley \& Sons, 3 ed., 1995.
[30] M. Abramowitz and I. A. Stegun, Handbook of Mathematical Functions, vol. 10. New York: Dover Publications, 1972.
[31] M. Grabchak, "On the transition laws of $p$-tempered $\alpha$-stable ou-processes," Computational Statistics, vol. 36(2), pp. 1415-1436, 2021.
[32] A. Gnedin, B. Hansen, and J. Pitman, "Notes on the occupancy problem with infinitely many boxes: general asymptotics and power laws," Probability Surveys, vol. 4, pp. 146-171, 2007.

